

Министерство образования и науки Российской Федерации

Владивостокский государственный университет  
экономики и сервиса

---

**Н.В. Трегубенко**  
**Е.А. Мазур**  
**С.Г. Акулинич**

# ***ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES***

Учебно-практическое пособие

PART I

Владивосток  
Издательство ВГУЭС  
2014

ББК 81.2 Англ. – 4  
Т 66

Рецензент: Л.А. Чебыкина, доцент кафедры иностранных языков ВГУЭС

**Трегубенко Н.В., Мазур Е.А., Акулинич С.Г.**

Т 66 ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES: Сборник упражнений по грамматике английского языка. Ч. II / Под общ. ред. Н.В. Трегубенко. – Владивосток: Изд-во ВГУЭС, 2014. – 148 с.

Пособие “English Grammar Exercises. Part I” представляет собой сборник упражнений тестового характера по грамматике английского языка. Целью пособия является применение на практике изученных правил и закрепление полученных навыков.

Предназначено для студентов I курса неязыковых специальностей. Оно может использоваться как для аудиторной, так и для самостоятельной работы, так как содержит ключи к упражнениям для самоконтроля.

ББК 81.2 Англ.-4

© Издательство Владивостокского государственного университета экономики и сервиса, 2014



# ***EXERCISES***



## CLIMATE AND WEATHER

### Unit 9.1

*Грамматика:*            *can, could, to be able to*

#### **Упражнение № 1**

Исправьте ошибочные утверждения, заменив утвердительную форму на отрицательную или наоборот.

#### **1. Cats can't see in the dark.**

- |          |                 |           |           |
|----------|-----------------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. can't | 3. see          | 5. to see | 7. cannot |
| 2. Cats  | 4. in the dark. | 6. can    | 8. Can    |

#### **2. Kangaroos can't jump.**

- |          |              |            |
|----------|--------------|------------|
| 1. can't | 3. cannot    | 5. to jump |
| 2. jump. | 4. Kangaroos | 6. can     |

#### **3. Penguins can fly.**

- |             |           |            |
|-------------|-----------|------------|
| 1. can't    | 3. fly.   | 5. can not |
| 2. Penguins | 4. flies. | 6. to fly. |

#### **4. Tortoises can run fast.**

- |          |            |              |          |
|----------|------------|--------------|----------|
| 1. can   | 3. to run  | 5. runs      | 7. can't |
| 2. fast. | 4. can not | 6. Tortoises | 8. run   |

#### **5. Monkey cannot jump from tree to tree.**

- |           |                       |          |            |
|-----------|-----------------------|----------|------------|
| 1. cannot | 3. jump               | 5. jumps | 7. to jump |
| 2. Monkey | 4. from tree to tree. | 6. can   | 8. cans    |

#### **6. Cat can't hunt mice and rats.**

- |            |                   |           |         |
|------------|-------------------|-----------|---------|
| 1. Cat     | 3. can            | 5. cannot | 7. cans |
| 2. to hunt | 4. mice and rats. | 6. to can | 8. hunt |

#### **7. Tiger can live on land and in water.**

- |                          |            |             |            |
|--------------------------|------------|-------------|------------|
| 1. cannot                | 3. can not | 5. cans not | 7. to live |
| 2. on land and in water. | 4. live    | 6. Tiger    | 8. lives   |

#### **8. Ducks cannot swim under water.**

- |          |           |                 |         |
|----------|-----------|-----------------|---------|
| 1. swim  | 3. to can | 5. under water. | 7. can  |
| 2. swims | 4. Ducks  | 6. to swim      | 8. cans |

**Упражнение № 2**

Задайте вопросы к данным высказываниям, следуя образцу.

Например: They **won't be able** to come to see us tomorrow.  
And *when* **will they be able** to come?

**1. She won't be able to go to the theatre tomorrow.**

- |         |         |                       |        |
|---------|---------|-----------------------|--------|
| 1. be   | 3. able | 5. go to the theatre? | 7. to  |
| 2. When | 4. is   | 6. will               | 8. she |

**2. Jill won't be able to answer all the letters today.**

- |         |         |                            |         |
|---------|---------|----------------------------|---------|
| 1. Jill | 3. able | 5. to                      | 7. is   |
| 2. When | 4. be   | 6. answer all the letters? | 8. will |

**3. The doctor won't be able to see Mother tomorrow.**

- |         |               |         |                |
|---------|---------------|---------|----------------|
| 1. When | 3. the doctor | 5. will | 7. be          |
| 2. is   | 4. able       | 6. to   | 8. see Mother? |

**4. He won't be able to buy tickets for the 6 o'clock show.**

- |         |       |         |                 |
|---------|-------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. When | 3. to | 5. he   | 7. buy tickets? |
| 2. is   | 4. be | 6. able | 8. will         |

**5. They won't be able to come back before dinner.**

- |         |               |         |         |
|---------|---------------|---------|---------|
| 1. to   | 3. come back? | 5. they | 7. When |
| 2. able | 4. will       | 6. are  | 8. be   |

**6. Mr. Brown won't be able to dine with you tonight.**

- |              |                   |       |         |
|--------------|-------------------|-------|---------|
| 1. Mr. Brown | 3. dine with you? | 5. be | 7. When |
| 2. is        | 4. will           | 6. to | 8. able |

**7. She won't be able to buy a new coat this year.**

- |         |                    |         |         |
|---------|--------------------|---------|---------|
| 1. will | 3. buy a new coat? | 5. she  | 7. able |
| 2. be   | 4. to              | 6. When | 8. is   |

**8. Mother won't be able to clean the flat before our arrival.**

- |         |         |           |                    |
|---------|---------|-----------|--------------------|
| 1. will | 3. is   | 5. Mother | 7. clean the flat? |
| 2. When | 4. able | 6. be     | 8. to              |

**9. He won't be able to go to the South in summer.**

- |                     |       |         |         |
|---------------------|-------|---------|---------|
| 1. he               | 3. to | 5. able | 7. will |
| 2. go to the South? | 4. be | 6. is   | 8. When |

**10. I won't be able to go shopping today.**

- |                 |         |         |       |
|-----------------|---------|---------|-------|
| 1. you          | 3. When | 5. are  | 7. to |
| 2. go shopping? | 4. able | 6. will | 8. be |

**Упражнение № 3**

Составьте вопрос с модальным глаголом *can*, используя предложенные ниже глаголы.

**1. ...any foreign languages?**

- |         |         |          |            |         |
|---------|---------|----------|------------|---------|
| 1. you  | 3. make | 5. type  | 7. drive   | 9. read |
| 2. play | 4. can  | 6. speak | 8. operate | 10. see |

**2. ...a car?**

- |            |          |         |         |           |
|------------|----------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. type    | 3. you   | 5. can  | 7. make | 9. play   |
| 2. operate | 4. speak | 6. read | 8. see  | 10. drive |

**3. ...a pie?**

- |         |          |         |         |             |
|---------|----------|---------|---------|-------------|
| 1. read | 3. drive | 5. make | 7. see  | 9. you      |
| 2. play | 4. speak | 6. can  | 8. type | 10. operate |

**4. ...the violin?**

- |          |          |        |            |         |
|----------|----------|--------|------------|---------|
| 1. speak | 3. drive | 5. you | 7. make    | 9. play |
| 2. type  | 4. read  | 6. see | 8. operate | 10. can |

**5. ...a computer?**

- |            |          |         |         |           |
|------------|----------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. operate | 3. make  | 5. play | 7. read | 9. see    |
| 2. can     | 4. speak | 6. type | 8. you  | 10. drive |

**6. ...the lake from your room?**

- |          |         |        |          |             |
|----------|---------|--------|----------|-------------|
| 1. speak | 3. read | 5. see | 7. play  | 9. type     |
| 2. make  | 4. can  | 6. you | 8. drive | 10. operate |

**7. ...twenty five words a minute?**

- |         |          |          |        |            |
|---------|----------|----------|--------|------------|
| 1. read | 3. can   | 5. play  | 7. see | 9. operate |
| 2. make | 4. drive | 6. speak | 8. you | 10. type   |

**8. ...Japanese books?**

- |          |         |            |          |         |
|----------|---------|------------|----------|---------|
| 1. drive | 3. play | 5. operate | 7. speak | 9. see  |
| 2. you   | 4. read | 6. type    | 8. make  | 10. can |

**Упражнение № 4**

Вставьте вместо пропусков модальный глагол *can*, или его эквивалент *to be able to* в правильной форме.

**1. I .. get my degree next year.**

- |         |          |        |        |
|---------|----------|--------|--------|
| 1. will | 3. can   | 5. was | 7. be  |
| 2. able | 4. could | 6. to  | 8. are |

**2. She .. visit us yesterday, because she was busy.**

- |        |         |          |          |
|--------|---------|----------|----------|
| 1. to  | 3. were | 5. visit | 7. could |
| 2. was | 4. able | 6. not   | 8. be    |

**3. I think you .. play tennis better after a bit of practice.**

- |          |         |        |
|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. able  | 3. will | 5. be  |
| 2. could | 4. to   | 6. are |

**4. She .. dance quite nicely when she was a girl.**

- |         |          |         |       |
|---------|----------|---------|-------|
| 1. was  | 3. could | 5. can  | 7. is |
| 2. able | 4. to    | 6. were |       |

**5. In the future people .. live on other planets.**

- |         |         |         |          |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. able | 3. will | 5. were | 7. to    |
| 2. can  | 4. are  | 6. be   | 8. could |

**6. My sister .. talk when she was 15 months old.**

- |          |         |       |        |
|----------|---------|-------|--------|
| 1. was   | 3. able | 5. be | 7. can |
| 2. could | 4. will | 6. to | 8. is  |

**7. .. tell me your name?**

- |              |                 |            |       |
|--------------|-----------------|------------|-------|
| 1. Could you | 2. Are you able | 3. Can you | 4. to |
|--------------|-----------------|------------|-------|

**8. Did you buy any fresh meat? - No, I .. get any.**

- |           |             |         |       |
|-----------|-------------|---------|-------|
| 1. wasn't | 2. couldn't | 3. able | 4. to |
|-----------|-------------|---------|-------|

**Упражнение № 5**

Укажите, какую форму модального глагола *can* или его эквивалента *to be able to* надо употребить при переводе предложений на английский язык.

**1. Мой брат не умеет водить машину.**

- |        |          |           |         |
|--------|----------|-----------|---------|
| 1. is  | 3. can't | 5. could  | 7. not  |
| 2. can | 4. to    | 6. cannot | 8. able |

**2. Он не смог запомнить мой адрес.**

- |           |             |            |           |
|-----------|-------------|------------|-----------|
| 1. to     | 3. couldn't | 5. weren't | 7. can't  |
| 2. wasn't | 4. isn't    | 6. able    | 8. cannot |

**3. Старые люди не могут забыть войну.**

- |           |        |          |        |
|-----------|--------|----------|--------|
| 1. can't  | 3. can | 5. able  | 7. not |
| 2. cannot | 4. to  | 6. could | 8. are |

**4. Вы сможете перевести эту надпись?**

- |          |         |        |         |
|----------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. could | 3. can  | 5. be  | 7. able |
| 2. to    | 4. will | 6. are |         |

5. Я не смогу поверить вам, пока вы не покажете мне это письмо.

- |       |           |           |             |
|-------|-----------|-----------|-------------|
| 1. be | 3. won't  | 5. am not | 7. couldn't |
| 2. to | 4. aren't | 6. able   | 8. can't    |

6. Ты не можешь петь, если у тебя нет слуха.

- |           |         |             |
|-----------|---------|-------------|
| 1. cannot | 3. able | 5. can't    |
| 2. are    | 4. to   | 6. couldn't |

7. Она сможет проводить тебя до вокзала.

- |         |       |          |
|---------|-------|----------|
| 1. able | 3. to | 5. be    |
| 2. will | 4. is | 6. could |

8. Она не смогла написать диктант, он был достаточно трудным.

- |           |          |          |         |
|-----------|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. wasn't | 3. able  | 5. isn't | 7. not  |
| 2. could  | 4. can't | 6. to    | 8. were |

9. Мальчик не может читать быстро.

- |          |             |           |
|----------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. isn't | 3. can't    | 5. to     |
| 2. able  | 4. couldn't | 6. cannot |

10. Джейн хорошо рисует. Она могла рисовать, когда ей было семь лет.

- |          |         |        |        |
|----------|---------|--------|--------|
| 1. to    | 3. able | 5. be  | 7. not |
| 2. could | 4. is   | 6. was | 8. can |

## Unit 9.2

Грамматика: *may, might, to be allowed to*

### Упражнение № 1

Сделайте предложения вопросительными.

1. You may take this pencil for a moment. ... ..?

- |                 |                |      |
|-----------------|----------------|------|
| 1. for a moment | 3. May         | 5. I |
| 2. take         | 4. this pencil |      |

2. You may clean the blackboard. ... ..?

- |          |                   |
|----------|-------------------|
| 1. I     | 3. May            |
| 2. clean | 4. the blackboard |

3. You may change seats with Kate. ... ..?

- |          |           |              |
|----------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. I     | 3. May    | 5. with Kate |
| 2. seats | 4. change |              |

**4. You may take these books.**

... ..?

- |          |          |         |
|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. May   | 3. these | 5. take |
| 2. books | 4. I     |         |

**5. You may speak now.**

... ..?

- |          |        |
|----------|--------|
| 1. I     | 3. May |
| 2. speak | 4. now |

**6. You may turn on the light.**

... ..?

- |         |              |      |
|---------|--------------|------|
| 1. turn | 3. on        | 5. I |
| 2. May  | 4. the light |      |

**7. You may open the window.**

... ..?

- |         |               |
|---------|---------------|
| 1. open | 3. I          |
| 2. May  | 4. the window |

**8. You may have a glass of lemonade.**

... ..?

- |                |            |        |
|----------------|------------|--------|
| 1. of lemonade | 3. I       | 5. May |
| 2. have        | 4. a glass |        |

**9. You may go home now.**

... ..?

- |         |        |      |
|---------|--------|------|
| 1. home | 3. now | 5. I |
| 2. May  | 4. go  |      |

**10. You may sit here.**

... ..?

- |        |         |
|--------|---------|
| 1. sit | 3. I    |
| 2. May | 4. here |

**Упражнение № 2**

Перефразируйте предложения таким образом, чтобы *разрешение* или *запрет* были выражены при помощи *модальных глаголов*.

- Например: A. *Do not use* the dictionary.  
*You may not use* the dictionary.
- B. *Walk with your dog here.*  
*You may walk with your dog here.*

**1. Do not feed the animals.**

- |            |                |       |         |
|------------|----------------|-------|---------|
| 1. not     | 3. You         | 5. no | 7. may  |
| 2. feeding | 4. the animals | 6. to | 8. feed |

**2. No smoking.**

- |        |            |          |       |
|--------|------------|----------|-------|
| 1. You | 3. smoking | 5. here  | 7. to |
| 2. not | 4. may     | 6. smoke | 8. no |

**3. Visitors welcome 24 hours a day.**

- |             |        |          |         |            |
|-------------|--------|----------|---------|------------|
| 1. 24 hours | 3. to  | 5. not   | 7. come | 9. here    |
| 2. You      | 4. may | 6. a day | 8. no   | 10. coming |

**4. Do not walk on the grass.**

- |         |        |            |                 |
|---------|--------|------------|-----------------|
| 1. You  | 3. no  | 5. to      | 7. not          |
| 2. walk | 4. may | 6. walking | 8. on the grass |

**5. Leave your litter here.**

- |         |          |        |         |            |
|---------|----------|--------|---------|------------|
| 1. your | 3. You   | 5. to  | 7. may  | 9. leaving |
| 2. no   | 4. leave | 6. not | 8. here | 10. litter |

**6. No parking on the square.**

- |                  |            |        |         |
|------------------|------------|--------|---------|
| 1. not           | 3. You     | 5. no  | 7. park |
| 2. on the square | 4. parking | 6. may | 8. to   |

**Упражнение № 3**

Заполните пропуски, используя *may*, *might* или *to be allowed* в нужной форме.

**1. "... talk to your patient, sister?"**

- |            |            |       |
|------------|------------|-------|
| 1. Might I | 3. Am I    | 5. to |
| 2. May I   | 4. allowed |       |

**2. The children .. go for a walk tonight.**

- |        |            |          |
|--------|------------|----------|
| 1. to  | 3. may     | 5. might |
| 2. are | 4. allowed |          |

**3. He said that they .. smoke here.**

- |          |            |       |
|----------|------------|-------|
| 1. may   | 3. are     | 5. to |
| 2. might | 4. allowed |       |

**4. Andrew .. leave school early yesterday because he wasn't feeling well.**

- |        |            |          |
|--------|------------|----------|
| 1. to  | 3. may     | 5. might |
| 2. was | 4. allowed |          |

**5. You .. take the book home and keep it for a week.**

- |          |        |            |
|----------|--------|------------|
| 1. to    | 3. are | 5. allowed |
| 2. might | 4. may |            |

**6. She .. go home in a few days.**

- |            |          |            |
|------------|----------|------------|
| 1. to      | 3. may   | 5. allowed |
| 2. will be | 4. might |            |

**7. .. ask you to repeat this rule again?**

- |            |            |       |
|------------|------------|-------|
| 1. May I   | 3. Am I    | 5. to |
| 2. Might I | 4. allowed |       |

**8. He .. play chess after he finishes his homework.**

- |            |            |       |
|------------|------------|-------|
| 1. might   | 3. may     | 5. to |
| 2. allowed | 4. will be |       |

**Unit 9.3**

*Грамматика:* can, could, may, might, to be able to

**Упражнение № 1**

Вставьте пропущенные модальные глаголы или их эквиваленты в нужной форме.

**1. - ... I come in? - Yes, come in, please. What ... I do for you?**

- |        |          |          |          |         |
|--------|----------|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. may | 3. might | 5. Can   | 7. could | 9. able |
| 2. May | 4. can   | 6. Could | 8. am    | 10. is  |

**2. - I've read the advertisement. I'm looking for a job. ... you offer me something? - Oh, yes. I need a secretary.**

- |        |          |         |
|--------|----------|---------|
| 1. Can | 3. Could | 5. able |
| 2. May | 4. Might | 6. Are  |

**3. - I'm Mary Smith. - Mary, ... I ask you a few questions? - Certainly, sir.**

- |          |        |         |
|----------|--------|---------|
| 1. might | 3. can | 5. am   |
| 2. could | 4. may | 6. able |

**4. - You ... call me Mr. Wilde. What ... you do? ... you type? - Yes, I ..., and I ... take shorthand.**

- |        |        |          |
|--------|--------|----------|
| 1. can | 3. May | 5. might |
| 2. may | 4. Can |          |

**5. - Very good. How long ... to type? - I ... to type since I studied it at school.**

- |                   |                       |
|-------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. were you able  | 6. you have been able |
| 2. you were able  | 7. have you been able |
| 3. could you      | 8. have been you      |
| 4. you could      | 9. am able            |
| 5. have been able | 10. was able          |

**6. - ... you speak any foreign languages? - Yes, I ... speak French, German and I understand Russian.**

- |        |        |          |         |           |
|--------|--------|----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. can | 3. may | 5. could | 7. able | 9. Might  |
| 2. Can | 4. May | 6. Could | 8. are  | 10. might |

**7. - ... you start work tomorrow? (Вежливая просьба)**

**- I think I .... ... I go now? (Разрешение)**

**- Yes, you .... Good bye, Mary.**

- |          |          |          |        |
|----------|----------|----------|--------|
| 1. Can   | 3. Might | 5. could | 7. can |
| 2. Could | 4. May   | 6. may   |        |

### **Упражнение № 2**

Вставьте пропущенные модальные глаголы или их эквиваленты в нужной форме.

**1. Carol ... speak three foreign languages.**

- |        |        |          |          |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|
| 1. may | 2. can | 3. could | 4. might |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|

**2. If you don't take your umbrella, you ... get wet through.**

- |        |          |        |          |
|--------|----------|--------|----------|
| 1. may | 2. might | 3. can | 4. could |
|--------|----------|--------|----------|

**3. ... you help me with my translation?**

- |        |          |        |          |
|--------|----------|--------|----------|
| 1. Can | 2. Could | 3. May | 4. Might |
|--------|----------|--------|----------|

**4. What ... I do for you?**

- |        |        |          |          |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|
| 1. can | 2. may | 3. could | 4. might |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|

**5. When Bob was a child he ... play the piano wonderfully.**

- |          |        |          |        |
|----------|--------|----------|--------|
| 1. could | 2. can | 3. might | 4. may |
|----------|--------|----------|--------|

**6. ... I use your car tonight?**

- |        |        |          |          |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|
| 1. May | 2. Can | 3. Could | 4. Might |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|

**7. You ... call your mother and ask for the money if you haven't got any.**

- |        |          |        |          |
|--------|----------|--------|----------|
| 1. can | 2. could | 3. may | 4. might |
|--------|----------|--------|----------|

**8. I ... drink my tea, it's too hot.**

- |             |             |          |            |
|-------------|-------------|----------|------------|
| 1. couldn't | 2. mightn't | 3. can't | 4. may not |
|-------------|-------------|----------|------------|

**9. ... he still be at the office?**

- |        |        |          |          |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|
| 1. May | 2. Can | 3. Might | 4. Could |
|--------|--------|----------|----------|

**10. It ... be true.**

- |             |          |           |             |
|-------------|----------|-----------|-------------|
| 1. couldn't | 2. can't | 3. mayn't | 4. mightn't |
|-------------|----------|-----------|-------------|

**11. You ... take a day off whenever you like.**

1. may          2. can          3. could          4. might

**12. ... I have my test on Tuesday?**

1. May          2. Might          3. Can          4. Could

**13. You ... not enter the house unless you have permission.**

1. can          2. could          3. may          4. might

**14. They ... come, but I'm not sure.**

1. may          2. might          3. can          4. could

**15. He ... be sick. He ate far too much that night.**

1. may          2. might          3. can          4. could

**16. The sky is dark, it ... rain this afternoon.**

1. may          2. might          3. can          4. could

**Упражнение № 3**

Вставьте пропущенные модальные глаголы или их эквиваленты в нужной форме.

**1. Steve ... speak English, French and Italian. You ... ask him to help you with the translation.**

1. may          2. may to          3. can          4. can to

**2. If we take a taxi, we.. catch the last train.**

1. be                      3. 'll                      5. to  
2. can                      4. able                      8. could

**3. It was so dark that we .. hardly see anything in front of us.**

1. can                      3. may                      5. able                      7. was                      9. are  
2. could                      4. might                      6. to                      8. were                      10. will be

**4. Mr. Smith ... be in his office now. Call him if you want.**

1. can                      3. may                      5. able                      7. to                      9. be  
2. could                      4. might                      6. is                      8. are                      10. was

**5. If you try hard, you .. pass your exam.**

1. can                      3. may                      5. able                      7. be                      9. will  
2. could                      4. might                      6. to                      8. are                      10. were

**6. She ...not be telling the truth. I don't believe a single word.**

1. can                      3. may                      5. able                      7. is                      9. will  
2. could                      4. might                      6. to                      8. was                      10. be

**7. ... find him? - Yes, I was. He was outside.**

- |              |              |         |             |                |
|--------------|--------------|---------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. Can you   | 3. May you   | 5. able | 7. Was you  | 9. Will you be |
| 2. Could you | 4. Might you | 6. to   | 8. Were you | 10. Are you    |

**8. Do you know if Ann likes this perfume? - I'm not sure, she ....**

- |          |          |         |        |         |
|----------|----------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. can   | 3. may   | 5. able | 7. is  | 9. will |
| 2. could | 4. might | 6. to   | 8. was | 10. be  |

**Упражнение № 4**

Выберите правильный вариант перевода сказуемого.

**1. Скажите ей, что я не могу её сейчас принять.**

- |           |        |        |        |             |
|-----------|--------|--------|--------|-------------|
| 1. could  | 3. may | 5. not | 7. am  | 9. able     |
| 2. cannot | 4. can | 6. to  | 8. was | 10. allowed |

**2. Можно мне позвонить вам вечером?**

- |        |          |        |            |          |
|--------|----------|--------|------------|----------|
| 1. Can | 3. Could | 5. Am  | 7. allowed | 9. to    |
| 2. May | 4. Might | 6. Was | 8. able    | 10. Were |

**3. Я не могла прийти к тебе вчера, так как у меня было собрание.**

- |            |              |             |         |
|------------|--------------|-------------|---------|
| 1. cannot  | 3. couldn't  | 5. allowed  | 7. able |
| 2. may not | 4. might not | 6. were not | 8. to   |

**4. Нам разрешили провести эксперименты в лаборатории института.**

- |         |            |        |        |
|---------|------------|--------|--------|
| 1. are  | 3. allowed | 5. to  | 7. may |
| 2. were | 4. able    | 6. can | 8. not |

**5. Хотя было темно, он всё же нашёл (смог найти) дорогу к хижине.**

- |          |          |            |         |
|----------|----------|------------|---------|
| 1. could | 3. might | 5. allowed | 7. to   |
| 2. can   | 4. may   | 6. was     | 8. able |

**6. Я надеюсь, что детям разрешат пойти в зоопарк завтра.**

- |        |            |          |          |
|--------|------------|----------|----------|
| 1. be  | 3. allowed | 5. might | 7. will  |
| 2. can | 4. may     | 6. to    | 8. could |

**7. Вы можете открыть окно. В комнате очень жарко.**

- |        |         |            |          |
|--------|---------|------------|----------|
| 1. are | 3. may  | 5. allowed | 7. might |
| 2. can | 4. able | 6. could   |          |

**8. Я не могу прийти сегодня в институт. Я совсем больна.**

- |        |          |          |         |            |
|--------|----------|----------|---------|------------|
| 1. can | 3. may   | 5. could | 7. to   | 9. allowed |
| 2. not | 4. can't | 6. might | 8. able | 10. Am     |



**2. While mother is absent I must cook our dinner. (Future)**

1. have            3. 'll            5. While mother is absent    7. to    9. must  
2. our dinner.    4. cook        6. had                            8. has    10. I

**3. We must take the 8.30 train to arrive in time. (Past)**

1. to                            3. must            5. to arrive in time.        7. have  
2. the 8.30 train    4. We            6. had                            8. take

**4. You must come to classes in time. (Past)**

1. You                        3. to                        5. in time.                    7. had  
2. have                        4. to classes                6. come                        8. must

**5. He must revise all the rules before writing the test. (Future)**

1. have                            3. He            5. has                        7. 'll        9. to  
2. before writing the test.    4. revise        6. all the rules                8. must    10. had

**6. I must go to the laboratory after classes. (Past)**

1. to the laboratory    3. has            5. have            7. must    9. 'll  
2. had                        4. go            6. to                        8. I            10. after classes.

**7. We must discuss this question with our manager. (Future)**

1. have    3. has        5. this question    7. 'll            9. with our manager.  
2. had    4. We        6. discuss            8. must        10. to

**8. He must write an account of his work. (Past)**

1. to                        3. must            5. He            7. of his work.    9. has  
2. an account    4. 'll            6. have        8. had            10. write

**Упражнение № 3**

Вставьте модальный глагол *must* или его эквиваленты *to have* или *to be* в нужной форме.

**1. The train ... .. arrive in five minutes, we ... hurry up.**

1. to                            3. is                            5. has  
2. was                        4. have                        6. must

**2. If he doesn't meet you at the station you .. take a taxi.**

1. to                        3. will                        5. were                        7. have  
2. must                        4. are                        6. be                        8. has

**3. They .. be here an hour ago.**

1. will                        3. were                        5. has                        7. must  
2. are                        4. have                        6. to                        8. be

**4. I... .. go to the library after classes because I ... make a report tomorrow.**

- |        |         |        |         |
|--------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. be  | 3. was  | 5. to  | 7. must |
| 2. 'll | 4. have | 6. has | 8. had  |

**5. It .. be a very interesting novel, I know the author.**

- |       |         |        |         |         |
|-------|---------|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. to | 3. must | 5. are | 7. have | 9. will |
| 2. is | 4. was  | 6. has | 8. had  | 10. be  |

**6. I don't think you .. wait long.**

- |         |         |        |         |
|---------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. to   | 3. will | 5. has | 7. have |
| 2. must | 4. had  | 6. are | 8. were |

**7. They ... marry early in June, so they ... stay in Moscow.**

- |            |           |               |
|------------|-----------|---------------|
| 1. were to | 3. must   | 5. has to     |
| 2. had to  | 4. are to | 6. will be to |

**8. Usually she .. clean her shoes after working in the garden.**

- |         |            |         |
|---------|------------|---------|
| 1. to   | 3. has     | 5. is   |
| 2. must | 4. will be | 6. have |

**9. The lecture .. begin in a minute.**

- |         |         |       |         |
|---------|---------|-------|---------|
| 1. must | 3. is   | 5. be | 7. have |
| 2. has  | 4. were | 6. to | 8. will |

**10. You ... be tired, you ... have a little rest.**

- |         |        |         |         |
|---------|--------|---------|---------|
| 1. are  | 3. to  | 5. be   | 7. had  |
| 2. must | 4. 'll | 6. have | 8. were |

**11. I .. answer a lot of questions at the examination.**

- |        |       |         |       |       |
|--------|-------|---------|-------|-------|
| 1. has | 2. am | 3. must | 4. to | 5. be |
|--------|-------|---------|-------|-------|

**12. We .. leave on Monday.**

- |         |         |        |
|---------|---------|--------|
| 1. to   | 3. must | 5. 'll |
| 2. have | 4. be   | 6. are |

#### **Упражнение № 4**

Вставьте эквиваленты модального глагола "must" to have или to be в нужной форме.

**1. He .. train hard the whole year.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**2. The contest .. take place in the school Assembly Hall.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**3. The weather was nasty and we .. put off the trip.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**4. There was a storm of applause and the singer .. go out on the stage several times.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**5. Later they .. meet a few more times.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**6. It .. happen.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**7. He .. rewrite his paper.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**8. I .. repeat the question several times.**

- |        |        |       |       |
|--------|--------|-------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. is | 4. to |
|--------|--------|-------|-------|

**9. One party ... .. ask questions, the other ... .. answer them in 30 seconds.**

- |        |        |         |       |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|
| 1. had | 2. was | 3. were | 4. to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------|

**10. What ... I ... do under the circumstances?**

- |           |            |            |
|-----------|------------|------------|
| 1. had to | 3. were to | 5. have to |
| 2. was to | 4. did     | 6. has to  |

**Упражнение № 5**

Задайте общий вопрос к предложению.

**1. You have to get a foreign passport to go abroad.**

- |                       |         |        |                 |         |
|-----------------------|---------|--------|-----------------|---------|
| 1. you                | 3. have | 5. Did | 7. to go abroad | 9. get  |
| 2. a foreign passport | 4. Have | 6. to  | 8. Do           | 10. Had |

**2. He had to go to a police station.**

- |                        |         |       |       |         |
|------------------------|---------|-------|-------|---------|
| 1. to a police station | 3. have | 5. Do | 7. go | 9. Had  |
| 2. Did                 | 4. Have | 6. he | 8. to | 10. Has |

**3. We'll have to take four entrance exams.**

- |       |         |                        |          |
|-------|---------|------------------------|----------|
| 1. we | 3. Do   | 5. four entrance exams | 7. take  |
| 2. to | 4. have | 6. Have                | 8. Shall |

**4. He has to leave tonight, he got a telegram from home. ... .. ?**

- |          |         |         |        |            |
|----------|---------|---------|--------|------------|
| 1. Does  | 3. Do   | 5. Have | 7. Has | 9. tonight |
| 2. leave | 4. have | 6. to   | 8. he  | 10. Had    |

**5. If we miss the last bus, we'll have to walk.**

- |          |          |         |                            |
|----------|----------|---------|----------------------------|
| 1. we    | 3. Do    | 5. have | 7. if we miss the last bus |
| 2. Shall | 4. walk, | 6. to   | 8. Have                    |

**6. Our schoolchildren no longer have to wear a uniform.**

- |                       |         |              |        |
|-----------------------|---------|--------------|--------|
| 1. our schoolchildren | 3. wear | 5. a uniform | 7. Did |
| 2. Have               | 4. Do   | 6. have      | 8. to  |

**7. I have to take my test a second time.**

- |       |         |         |                          |
|-------|---------|---------|--------------------------|
| 1. Do | 3. Has  | 5. Have | 7. my test a second time |
| 2. to | 4. take | 6. have | 8. I                     |

**8. We had to change trains twice to get there.**

- |         |           |           |                       |        |
|---------|-----------|-----------|-----------------------|--------|
| 1. have | 3. trains | 5. we     | 7. twice to get there | 9. Do  |
| 2. Have | 4. Had    | 6. change | 8. Did                | 10. to |

**9. The parents had to work hard to pay for there son's education.**

- |                                     |         |
|-------------------------------------|---------|
| 1. Did                              | 6. have |
| 2. to                               | 7. hard |
| 3. to pay for there son's education | 8. Do   |
| 4. Have                             | 9. work |
| 5. the parents                      | 10. Had |

**10. You have to pay for the rooms now. ... ..?**

- |        |         |                      |         |
|--------|---------|----------------------|---------|
| 1. to  | 3. have | 5. for the rooms now | 7. Have |
| 2. Did | 4. Do   | 6. you               | 8. pay  |

**Упражнение № 6**

Задайте к предложению специальный вопрос, начинающийся с предложенного вопросительного слова.

**1. You have to get a foreign passport to go abroad. What ..?**

- |         |       |                 |                       |
|---------|-------|-----------------|-----------------------|
| 1. have | 3. do | 5. to go abroad | 7. get                |
| 2. has  | 4. to | 6. you          | 8. a foreign passport |

**2. He had to go to a police station. Where ... ..?**

- |                        |        |       |       |
|------------------------|--------|-------|-------|
| 1. have                | 3. did | 5. do | 7. go |
| 2. to a police station | 4. had | 6. he | 8. to |

**3. We'll have to take four entrance exams. How many ..?**

- |                   |          |         |        |         |
|-------------------|----------|---------|--------|---------|
| 1. entrance exams | 3. shall | 5. four | 7. do  | 9. have |
| 2. to             | 4. take  | 6. we   | 8. had | 10. did |

**4. He has to leave tonight, he got a telegram from home. Why ..?**

- |          |                                |
|----------|--------------------------------|
| 1. he    | 6. he got a telegram from home |
| 2. does  | 7. to                          |
| 3. leave | 8. tonight                     |
| 4. do    | 9. have                        |
| 5. has   | 10. had                        |

**5. If we miss the last bus, we'll have to walk. Why ..?**

- |          |         |                            |         |
|----------|---------|----------------------------|---------|
| 1. shall | 3. has  | 5. do                      | 7. walk |
| 2. to    | 4. have | 6. if we miss the last bus | 8. we   |

**6. Our schoolchildren no longer have to wear a uniform. Who ..?**

- |         |                       |         |              |         |
|---------|-----------------------|---------|--------------|---------|
| 1. wear | 3. our schoolchildren | 5. does | 7. do        | 9. have |
| 2. has  | 4. a uniform          | 6. to   | 8. no longer | 10. did |

**7. I have to take my test a second time. What ..?**

- |         |         |                  |        |
|---------|---------|------------------|--------|
| 1. have | 3. to   | 5. did           | 7. I   |
| 2. do   | 4. does | 6. a second time | 8. has |

**8. We had to change trains twice to get there. How many times ..?**

- |           |        |           |       |                  |
|-----------|--------|-----------|-------|------------------|
| 1. change | 3. did | 5. to     | 7. we | 9. have          |
| 2. twice  | 4. had | 6. trains | 8. do | 10. to get there |

**9. The parents had to work hard to pay for their son's education. Why ..?**

- |                                     |                |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|
| 1. did                              | 6. to          |
| 2. had                              | 7. the parents |
| 3. to pay for there son's education | 8. do          |
| 4. have                             | 9. will        |
| 5. hard                             | 10. work       |

**10. You have to pay for the rooms now. When ..?**

- |         |        |                  |         |         |
|---------|--------|------------------|---------|---------|
| 1. to   | 3. did | 5. now           | 7. you  | 9. pay  |
| 2. have | 4. do  | 6. for the rooms | 8. will | 10. had |

**Упражнение № 7**

Вставьте наиболее подходящее слово из предложенных ниже.

**1. It's getting late. We .. go now.**

- |               |           |              |
|---------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must   | 5. having to |
| 2. have to    | 4. had to | 6. mustn't   |

**2. They only .. wait a few minutes before the train came in.**

- |               |           |              |
|---------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must   | 5. having to |
| 2. have to    | 4. had to | 6. mustn't   |

**3. You'll .. find out what is happening in the house.**

- |               |           |              |
|---------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must   | 5. having to |
| 2. have to    | 2. had to | 6. mustn't   |

**4. I hate .. go to the dentist.**

- |               |            |              |
|---------------|------------|--------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must    | 5. had to    |
| 2. have to    | 4. mustn't | 6. having to |

**5. I don't like .. work at weekends.**

- |               |           |              |
|---------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must   | 5. having to |
| 2. have to    | 4. had to | 6. mustn't   |

**6. I .. say what I think about the matters.**

- |               |           |              |
|---------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must   | 5. having to |
| 2. have to    | 4. had to | 6. mustn't   |

**7. You .. leave the car unlocked.**

- |               |              |            |
|---------------|--------------|------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must      | 5. mustn't |
| 2. have to    | 4. having to | 6. had to  |

**8. Jack had to go home because he was feeling bad.**

- |               |              |            |
|---------------|--------------|------------|
| 1. to have to | 3. must      | 5. mustn't |
| 2. have to    | 4. having to | 6. had to  |

**Unit 9.5**

Грамматика: *mustn't, needn't*

**Упражнение № 1**

Ответьте на вопрос, используя "*must*" или "*needn't*".

1. **Yes, you must**
2. **No, you needn't**

1. Must I tell the truth? - ..., it's important.
2. Must I go shopping? - ..., we have a lot of food.
3. Must I do this work now? - ..., you can do it later.
4. Must I type these papers today? - ..., I need them today.
5. Must I take the dog out for a walk? - ..., I'm busy now.
6. Must I come on Saturdays? - ..., it's your day off.

**Упражнение № 2**

Заполните пропуски, используя "mustn't" или "needn't".

**1. mustn't****2. needn't**

1. You ... clean the room today, you can do it tomorrow morning.
2. I ... forget to post the letter Mother gave me.
3. We have a lot of food at home so we ... go shopping today.
4. The baby is asleep, you ... shout.
5. You ... shout, I'm not deaf.
6. You ... worry about your luggage, I'll take care of it.
7. This book is very valuable, you ... lose it.
8. You ... eat the salad if don't like it.
9. We have plenty of time so we ... hurry.
10. You ... tell anybody what I said.
11. You ... cross the street when the red light is on.
12. You ... remind her about the meeting. I warned (предупредил) her yesterday.

**Упражнение № 3**

Продолжите фразу, выражая запрет (*mustn't*) или отсутствие необходимости (*needn't*) делать что-либо.

Например:

Mother is asleep. (*make a noise*)

You **mustn't** make a noise.

It's Sunday tomorrow. (*get up early*)

You **needn't** get up early.

**1. You have plenty of time. (drive so quickly) - You ... ..**

- |            |                        |
|------------|------------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. drive so quickly    |
| 2. needn't | 4. to drive so quickly |

**2. It's too late. (ring up your friend) - You ... ..**

- |            |                           |
|------------|---------------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. to ring up your friend |
| 2. needn't | 4. ring up your friend    |

**3. The fish is not good. (eat it) - You ... ..**

- |            |              |
|------------|--------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. eat it    |
| 2. needn't | 4. to eat it |

**4. The teacher is still speaking. (interrupt him) - You ... ..**

- |            |                     |
|------------|---------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. interrupt him    |
| 2. needn't | 4. to interrupt him |

**5. It's cold outside. (go out in a light dress) - You ... ..**

- |            |                               |
|------------|-------------------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. to go out in a light dress |
| 2. needn't | 4. go out in a light dress    |

**6. It doesn't look like raining. (take your umbrella) - You ... .. .**

- |            |                          |
|------------|--------------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. take your umbrella    |
| 2. needn't | 4. to take your umbrella |

**7. Our train leaves in two hours. (hurry to the station) - We ... .. .**

- |            |                            |
|------------|----------------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. to hurry to the station |
| 2. needn't | 4. hurry to the station    |

**8. Your bag is quite new. (buy another bag) - You ... .. .**

- |            |                       |
|------------|-----------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. buy another bag    |
| 2. needn't | 4. to buy another bag |

**9. I've got a key. (ring the bell) - You ... .. .**

- |            |                     |
|------------|---------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. to ring the bell |
| 2. needn't | 4. ring the bell    |

**10. It's a lesson of English. (speak Russian) - You ... .. .**

- |            |                     |
|------------|---------------------|
| 1. mustn't | 3. speak Russian    |
| 2. needn't | 4. to speak Russian |

**Упражнение № 4**

Заполните пропуски, используя "mustn't" или "needn't".

**1. mustn't****2. needn't**

1. You ... buy tomatoes, we have plenty of them at home.
2. One ... cross the street with the red light.
3. David is well. He ... take this medicine.
4. You ... turn on the light. I can see quite well.
5. Pupils ... talk during the lesson.
6. She ... write the whole exercise. Ten sentences are enough.
7. You ... take the books in my absence.
8. We ... ring him up. He'll be here tonight.
9. You ... worry, this matter isn't risky at all.
10. You ... stay in the rain without an overcoat.

---

**Unit 9.6**

*Грамматика:*            *can, may, must and their equivalents*

**Упражнение № 1**

Заполните пропуски, выбирая наиболее подходящий модальный глагол или эквивалент модального глагола и соблюдая правильный порядок слов.

**1. How many languages ..?**

- |          |             |        |
|----------|-------------|--------|
| 1. can   | 3. to speak | 5. may |
| 2. speak | 4. you      |        |

**2. Do you think that doctors .. cancer in future?**

- |            |            |         |         |         |
|------------|------------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1. can     | 3. must    | 5. cure | 7. able | 9. were |
| 2. will be | 4. to cure | 6. are  | 8. was  | 10. may |

**3. It was getting dark, so we .. what was happening.**

- |           |             |               |
|-----------|-------------|---------------|
| 1. see    | 3. could    | 5. didn't can |
| 2. to see | 4. couldn't |               |

**4. John .. very well when he was younger.**

- |            |          |        |            |
|------------|----------|--------|------------|
| 1. able    | 3. jump  | 5. can | 7. will be |
| 2. to jump | 4. could | 6. was | 8. is      |

**5. Mike .. the piano well.**

- |                |            |            |
|----------------|------------|------------|
| 1. can't       | 3. to play | 5. can not |
| 2. doesn't can | 4. cannot  | 6. play    |

**6. Take this magazine. You .. many interesting articles in it.**

- |         |             |         |            |
|---------|-------------|---------|------------|
| 1. able | 3. to find  | 5. find | 7. will be |
| 2. is   | 4. don't be | 6. were | 8. could   |

**7. She .. a telegram by telephone now. She has no time.**

- |                |          |            |
|----------------|----------|------------|
| 1. couldn't    | 3. can't | 5. to send |
| 2. doesn't can | 4. send  |            |

**8. They were whispering so I .. what they were saying very clearly.**

- |          |             |               |
|----------|-------------|---------------|
| 1. could | 3. couldn't | 5. didn't can |
| 2. can't | 4. to hear  | 6. hear       |

**Упражнение № 2**

Укажите, какой модальный глагол необходимо употребить при переводе предложения на английский язык.

**1. Говорите громче. Ничего не слышно.**

1. must                      2. may                      3. can                      4. to

**2. Марк почти здоров. Скоро он сможет плавать.**

1. will                      3. could                      5. to                      7. might                      9. have  
2. can                      4. be allowed                      6. may                      8. must

**3. Мне надо было сначала перевести статью.**

1. must                      3. have                      5. able                      7. to                      9. was  
2. had                      4. can                      6. could                      8. might                      10. allowed

**4. Доктор, можно мне купаться в море?**

1. can                      2. must                      3. may                      4. to

**5. Детям не разрешили пойти в кино вечером.**

1. couldn't                      3. weren't                      5. able                      7. to                      9. have  
2. may not                      4. allowed                      6. mustn't                      8. didn't                      10. had

**6. Дети не должны играть со спичками.**

1. may not                      2. mustn't                      3. couldn't                      4. can't                      5. to

**7. Я ничего не вижу на доске, так как в комнате темно.**

1. mustn't                      2. couldn't                      3. to                      4. can't                      5. may not

**8. Ты должен много читать по-английски?**

1. have                      2. may                      3. are                      4. can                      5. to

**9. Я не смогла нигде купить книгу вчера.**

1. able                      3. am not                      5. didn't can                      7. can't  
2. allowed                      4. wasn't                      6. to                      8. couldn't

**10. Сможет ли он перевести эту статью без словаря?**

1. can                      3. will                      5. to                      7. able                      9. be  
2. may                      4. could                      6. must                      8. have                      10. might

**Упражнение № 3**

Укажите, какой модальный глагол необходимо употребить при переводе предложения на английский язык.

- 1. must                      3. can                      5. mustn't**  
**2. may                      4. can't                      6. may not**

1. Вы, должно быть, не узнали меня.

2. Она, наверное, ничего не знает о нашей встрече.
3. Вероятно, они не попали на поезд, так как вышли из дома поздно.
4. Может быть, они тебя не видели.
5. Погода может измениться завтра.
6. Не может быть, чтобы они уехали на юг.
7. Неужели он всё ещё работает там?
8. Он, по всей вероятности, уехал в Париж вчера.
9. Не может быть, чтобы он был там на прошлой неделе.

### Упражнение № 4

Укажите, как нужно перевести на русский язык подчёркнутое словосочетание с модальным глаголом.

**1. Jane had a cold yesterday; she may still be sick today.** ... ..

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. была больна    7. неужели
2. возможно    4. больна    6. не может быть, чтобы    8. должно быть

**2. The woman must have been an actress.** ... ..

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. должно быть    7. не может быть, чтобы
2. возможно    4. была    6. неужели

**3. Her name can't be Dolittle.** ...

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. неужели
2. возможно    8. должно быть    6. не может быть, чтобы

**4. It must be raining as your coat is wet.** ... ..

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. шёл дождь    7. не может быть, чтобы
2. возможно    4. идёт дождь    6. неужели    8. должно быть

**5. He cannot have thought of this himself.** ... ..

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. думал    7. не может быть, чтобы
2. возможно    4. думает    6. неужели    8. должно быть

**6. Can he have found your letter?** ... ..

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. неужели    7. не может быть, чтобы
2. возможно    4. найдёт    6. нашёл    8. должно быть

**7. It can't be the same woman.** ...

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. неужели
2. возможно    4. должно быть    6. не может быть

**8. They may have lived here since the house was built.** ... ..

1. может быть    3. вероятно    5. живут    7. не может быть, чтобы
2. возможно    4. неужели    6. жили    8. должно быть

## Unit 9.7

Грамматика: *can, may, must, should, ought to, need*

## Упражнение № 1

Заполните пропуски глаголами "must", "ought to", "should", "have to". Поставьте отрицательную частицу "not", где необходимо.

## 1. If you want to be fit, you .. eat cake.

- |              |          |         |          |
|--------------|----------|---------|----------|
| 1. should    | 3. ought | 5. have | 7. will  |
| 2. shouldn't | 4. to    | 6. must | 8. don't |

## 2. The bus we took didn't go up the hill and we .. walk.

- |              |          |             |         |
|--------------|----------|-------------|---------|
| 1. must      | 3. to    | 5. didn't   | 7. had  |
| 2. shouldn't | 4. don't | 6. oughtn't | 8. have |

## 3. Every child .. know traffic rules.

- |              |          |             |            |
|--------------|----------|-------------|------------|
| 1. mustn't   | 3. ought | 5. have     | 7. has     |
| 2. shouldn't | 4. to    | 6. oughtn't | 8. doesn't |

## 4. My parents are going out to a party tomorrow and I.. stay with my younger brother.

- |         |             |              |
|---------|-------------|--------------|
| 1. 'll  | 3. have     | 5. shouldn't |
| 2. must | 4. oughtn't | 6. to        |

## 5. It's dark outside, it .. be about 7 now.

- |           |        |          |
|-----------|--------|----------|
| 1. has    | 3. to  | 5. ought |
| 2. should | 4. not | 6. must  |

## 6. You .. eat so many sweets because they contain a lot of calories.

- |           |          |              |         |
|-----------|----------|--------------|---------|
| 1. must   | 3. ought | 5. won't     | 7. to   |
| 2. should | 4. don't | 6. shouldn't | 8. have |

## 7. If you want to be fit, you .. walk a lot.

- |              |          |               |            |
|--------------|----------|---------------|------------|
| 1. shouldn't | 3. ought | 5. has        | 7. mustn't |
| 2. oughtn't  | 4. to    | 6. don't have |            |

## 8. When he was at the university he .. work to pay for his education.

- |           |          |        |
|-----------|----------|--------|
| 1. had    | 3. ought | 5. has |
| 2. should | 4. must  | 6. to  |

## 9. You are impolite. You .. speak to your mother like this.

- |           |              |          |
|-----------|--------------|----------|
| 1. to     | 3. have      | 5. must  |
| 2. should | 4. ought not | 6. ought |

**10. Mother ... leave early on Mondays so he ... make his breakfast himself.**

- |                |            |            |
|----------------|------------|------------|
| 1. shouldn't   | 3. has to  | 5. doesn't |
| 2. oughtn't to | 4. have to | 6. must    |

**Упражнение № 2**

Заполните пропуски наиболее подходящими модальными глаголами или их эквивалентами в нужной форме. Поставьте отрицательную частицу "not", где необходимо.

**1. Sally's husband ... play football, tennis and other games but he ... cook or iron.**

- |          |        |           |
|----------|--------|-----------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should |

**2. Ann, ... I ask you a question? - You certainly ...**

- |          |        |           |
|----------|--------|-----------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should |

**3. I wonder if we ... take off our shoes here.**

- |        |          |        |        |         |
|--------|----------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1. can | 2. can't | 3. may | 4. not | 5. must |
|--------|----------|--------|--------|---------|

**4. You ... always observe traffic rules on the road.**

- |          |        |           |
|----------|--------|-----------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should |

**5. You ... stay in town the whole summer or you ... go to the seaside if you want.**

- |          |        |           |
|----------|--------|-----------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should |

**6. You ... .. take so much sugar in your tea.**

- |        |          |           |        |         |
|--------|----------|-----------|--------|---------|
| 1. can | 3. must  | 5. have   | 7. are | 9. able |
| 2. may | 4. ought | 6. should | 8. not | 10. to  |

**7. Dan, ... I do anything for you?**

- |          |        |           |         |             |
|----------|--------|-----------|---------|-------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. have | 9. to       |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. am   | 10. allowed |

**8. Mrs. Brown, ... I go out for a moment? - No, you ... ..**

- |          |        |           |             |       |
|----------|--------|-----------|-------------|-------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. ought to | 9. do |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. have to  |       |

**9. He ... return later. If he comes late, you... wait.**

- |          |        |           |                |                   |
|----------|--------|-----------|----------------|-------------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. 'll have to | 9. are allowed to |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. are to      | 10. ought to      |

**10. Mom, ... we meet them at the airport? - No, you ....**

- |          |        |           |            |            |
|----------|--------|-----------|------------|------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. do      | 9. have to |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. needn't | 10. might  |

**11. I have a terrible headache. - I think you ... see a doctor.**

- |          |            |                   |                |            |
|----------|------------|-------------------|----------------|------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may     | 5. are allowed to | 7. are able to | 9. had to  |
| 2. can't | 4. needn't | 6. should         | 8. must        | 10. are to |

**12. The people are carrying umbrellas. It ... be raining.**

- |          |        |           |             |
|----------|--------|-----------|-------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. ought to |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. has to   |

**13. I know I ... help my sister about the house.**

- |          |             |                  |
|----------|-------------|------------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may      | 5. am allowed to |
| 2. can't | 4. ought to | 6. could         |

**14. You ... take all this tablets if you want to get well.**

- |          |        |                |                   |
|----------|--------|----------------|-------------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. are able to | 7. are to         |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should      | 8. are allowed to |

**15. Schoolchildren ... not wear a uniform now.**

- |          |         |             |
|----------|---------|-------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may  | 5. should   |
| 2. can't | 4. must | 6. ought to |

**16. Sally ... be Mary's daughter. Mary is too young to be her mother.**

- |          |        |           |             |                |
|----------|--------|-----------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. ought to | 9. has to      |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. needn't  | 10. is able to |

**17. Oh, ... she be angry with me? I didn't say anything offensive.**

- |          |        |           |             |                   |
|----------|--------|-----------|-------------|-------------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. ought to | 9. is able        |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. has to   | 10. is allowed to |

**18. I'm afraid something is wrong. They ... be back an hour ago.**

- |          |        |                 |                   |            |
|----------|--------|-----------------|-------------------|------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must         | 7. are allowed to | 9. were to |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. were able to | 8. are to         | 10. had to |

**19. In my childhood I ... learn three foreign languages.**

- |          |        |           |             |                 |
|----------|--------|-----------|-------------|-----------------|
| 1. can   | 3. may | 5. must   | 7. ought to | 9. have to      |
| 2. can't | 4. not | 6. should | 8. was to   | 10. was able to |

**20. - Max, ... you help me with Math? - No, I ... . I ... read a whole chapter in Geography.**

- |        |        |         |             |           |
|--------|--------|---------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. can | 3. may | 5. must | 7. ought to | 9. was to |
|--------|--------|---------|-------------|-----------|

2. can't    4. not    6. should    8. had to    10. am able to

### Упражнение № 3

Укажите, какой модальный глагол или его эквивалент необходимо употребить при переводе предложения на английский язык.

#### 1. Ты умеешь печатать?

1. may    2. have to    3. can    4. could    5. must

#### 2. Я не могу вспомнить имя автора романа.

1. cannot    2. can not    3. may not    4. can't    5. couldn't

#### 3. - Можно взять твой учебник?

...

- Нет, мне он нужен. Я завтра должна делать доклад.    ... ..

1. may not    2. must    3. may    4. can't    5. need

#### 4. Можете спросить их об этом сами.

1. can    2. may    3. must    4. should    5. ought to

#### 5. Возможно, вы правы.

1. may    2. must    3. have to    4. should    5. ought to

#### 6. Погода изменилась, и нам пришлось вернуться из отпуска раньше.

1. could    2. were to    3. had to    4. were able to    5. were allowed to

#### 7. Какое счастье, что завтра воскресенье, не надо рано вставать.

1. needn't    2. mustn't    3. shouldn't    4. oughtn't to    5. have to

#### 8. Детям не следует смотреть ночные телепрограммы.

1. must    2. should    3. have    4. not    5. to

#### 9. Как только она сможет выходить на улицу, она нас навестит.

1. will be allowed to    2. must    3. will be able to    4. can    5. may

#### 10. Самолёты не летают, мы должны будем остаться здесь до лета.

1. must    2. 'll be to    3. 'll be allowed to    4. 'll have to    5. 'll be able to

#### 11. Тебе следует научиться готовить самому.

1. must    2. will have to    3. will be to    4. should    5. need

#### 12. Доктор говорит, что через несколько дней ему можно будет вставать.

1. will be able to    2. will be allowed to    3. can    4. may    5. could

13. Мы должны были поехать в Италию в начале года.

1. had to    2. must    3. could    4. were to    5. were able to

14. Я должна была ходить в библиотеку почти каждый день, потому что нигде не могла найти нужные книги.

1. must    3. couldn't    5. had to    7. able  
2. could    4. might    6. was    8. to

#### Упражнение № 4

Укажите, как модальный глагол или его эквивалент надо перевести на русский язык.

1. You really must work harder if you want to pass your exams.

1. надо работать    4. должен был работать  
2. следует работать    5. следовало работать  
3. должен работать

2. Dan is too tired. He shouldn't drive really.

1. не следовало вести машину    4. не может вести машину  
2. не должен вести машину    5. не должен был вести машину  
3. не следует вести машину

3. I feel sick. I shouldn't have eaten so much ice cream.

1. не следовало есть    4. не надо есть  
2. не надо было есть    5. не должен есть  
3. не следует есть

4. It's a very good book. You ought to read it.

1. следовало прочитать    4. можешь прочитать  
2. должен был прочитать    5. мог бы прочитать  
3. должен прочитать

5. You must move your car. It blocks the way.

1. надо убрать    4. придётся убрать  
2. следовало убрать    5. надо было убрать  
3. должен был убрать

6. The baby oughtn't to play with the box of matches.

1. не должен был играть    4. не следовало играть  
2. не должен играть    5. не мог играть  
3. не следует играть

**Упражнение № 5**

Выберите, какое из приведённых ниже предложений эквивалентно данному.

**1. I may have met him before.**

1. It's possible I know him.
2. I don't know him.
3. I have never seen him.

**2. I couldn't have carried this desk on my own.**

1. Nobody helped me to carry the desk.
2. Somebody helped me to carry the desk.

**3. It must have been the right colour.**

1. I'm not sure it was the right colour.
2. Of course, it was not the right colour.
3. Of course, it was the right colour.

**4. Jennifer should not have ridden the horse so fast.**

1. Jennifer rode the horse fast.
2. Jennifer didn't ride the horse fast.

**5. Taking this job may have been the biggest mistake she has ever made in her life.**

1. Perhaps taking this job was a good idea.
2. Perhaps taking this job was a bad idea.

**6. I could not have finished it without your help.**

1. I was able to finish it without your help.
2. I needed your help to finish it.
3. I didn't need your help to finish it.



## GOING OUT IN THE EVENING

### Unit 10.1

*Грамматика: The Past Perfect Tense. Statements*

#### Упражнение № 1

Поставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в *Past Perfect*.

1. **When we came to the station the train .. .** (to leave)
 

1. left	3. had	5. will	7. leave
2. did	4. have	6. has	8. to leave
2. **Her friend .. her till 5 o'clock and then left.** (to wait for)
 

1. did	3. waited for	5. to wait for	7. had
2. waiting for	4. has	6. waits for	8. have
3. **When I walked in Sam .. the room.** (to leave)
 

1. did	3. had	5. will	7. leave
2. has	4. have	6. left	8. to leave
4. **We .. all preparations by the time the guests came.** (to finish)
 

1. finished	3. did	5. has	7. had
2. to finish	4. have	6. finishing	8. will
5. **He .. a terrible day and looked very tired.** (to have)
 

1. have	3. has	5. will	
2. had	4. did	6. to have	
6. **The taxi .. before we were ready.** (to arrive)
 

1. had	3. arriving	5. have	7. to arrive
2. having	4. will	6. has	8. arrived
7. **At last I learnt what .. to him.** (to happen)
 

1. have	3. happened	5. having	7. had
2. to happen	4. did	6. will	8. happening
8. **By the end of last month they .. the experiment yet.** (not to complete)
 

1. have	3. complete	5. will	7. completing
2. not	4. had	6. completed	8. has

**Упражнение № 2**

Поставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в *Past Perfect*.

**1. She hoped I .. for the tickets. (to pay)**

- |         |           |           |           |
|---------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. have | 3. had    | 5. pay    | 7. paying |
| 2. has  | 4. to pay | 6. having | 8. paid   |

**2. When we came the plane .. (to take off)**

- |           |              |            |                |
|-----------|--------------|------------|----------------|
| 1. had    | 3. took off  | 5. has     | 7. to take off |
| 2. having | 4. taken off | 6. to have | 8. taking off  |

**3. I went to sleep as soon as the show .. (to finish)**

- |              |         |              |
|--------------|---------|--------------|
| 1. to finish | 3. had  | 5. finished  |
| 2. has       | 4. have | 6. finishing |

**4. When they came home mother .. everything about the house. (to do)**

- |         |           |          |          |
|---------|-----------|----------|----------|
| 1. have | 3. had    | 5. to do | 7. doing |
| 2. has  | 4. to pay | 6. done  | 8. did   |

**5. By the end of the year he .. five courses. (to complete)**

- |         |           |               |                |
|---------|-----------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. have | 3. had    | 5. completing | 7. completed   |
| 2. has  | 4. having | 6. completes  | 8. to complete |

**6. I went to see the sights after I .. a map of Moscow. (to buy)**

- |         |           |           |           |
|---------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. have | 3. had    | 5. buys   | 7. bought |
| 2. has  | 4. having | 6. buying | 8. to buy |

**7. We knew our way only after the leader of the group .. us. (to tell)**

- |         |           |            |            |
|---------|-----------|------------|------------|
| 1. have | 3. had    | 5. told    | 7. telling |
| 2. has  | 4. having | 6. to tell | 8. tells   |

**8. After I .. all the money I turned to my father. (to spend)**

- |        |           |             |             |
|--------|-----------|-------------|-------------|
| 1. had | 3. have   | 5. spends   | 7. to spend |
| 2. has | 4. having | 6. spending | 8. spent    |

**9. She understood the letter after she .. it for the second time. (to read)**

- |         |           |          |            |
|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. have | 3. having | 5. reads | 7. reading |
| 2. has  | 4. had    | 6. read  | 8. to read |

**10. We .. waiting until we lost patience. (to keep)**

- |           |         |            |            |
|-----------|---------|------------|------------|
| 1. having | 3. has  | 5. keeps   | 7. kept    |
| 2. had    | 4. have | 6. to keep | 8. keeping |

**Упражнение № 3**

Вставьте вместо пропусков подходящие по смыслу союзы.

- |                 |                 |                       |
|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------------|
| <b>1. after</b> | <b>3. when</b>  | <b>5. by the time</b> |
| <b>2. by</b>    | <b>4. until</b> | <b>6. before</b>      |

1. My parents had eaten the dinner ... I got home.
2. He had been a worker ... he became a businessman.
3. Bill had already left ... we got there.
4. Yes, ... the guests had left I went to bed.
5. Her eyes were red ... she had cried.
6. I had never seen any of Turner's paintings ... I visited the art museum.
7. The train hadn't left yet ... they came to the station.
8. Ann hadn't come to Paris ... the end of May.
9. I went to the chemist's ... I had visited my sick friend.
10. Nick had studied French ... he entered the University.
11. She hadn't been able to swim ... he taught her.
12. They went to London ... she had learnt English.

**Упражнение № 4**

Продолжите высказывание, используя фразы, данные в скобках.

Например: I **saw** him yesterday. (*since last month*)  
I **hadn't seen** him *since last month*.

**1. I bought some wonderful things yesterday. (for a long time)**

- |                         |           |                    |
|-------------------------|-----------|--------------------|
| 1. bought               | 5. I      | 9. for a long time |
| 2. not                  | 6. buying | 10. having         |
| 3. any wonderful things | 7. hadn't |                    |
| 4. have                 | 8. to buy |                    |

**2. We went to the Tretyakov Art Gallery last week. (since it was closed for repairs)**

- |         |                                    |          |
|---------|------------------------------------|----------|
| 1. did  | 5. go                              | 9. going |
| 2. We   | 6. since it was closed for repairs | 10. gone |
| 3. not  | 7. hadn't                          |          |
| 4. have | 8. to it                           |          |

**3. Mike came to see us a few days ago. (since we finished school)**

- |              |                             |             |
|--------------|-----------------------------|-------------|
| 1. to see us | 5. came                     | 9. hasn't   |
| 2. He        | 6. hadn't                   | 10. to come |
| 3. didn't    | 7. coming                   |             |
| 4. come      | 8. since we finished school |             |

**4. He told us such a funny story that we roared with laughter. (since childhood)**

- |           |           |                    |             |
|-----------|-----------|--------------------|-------------|
| 1. so     | 3. laugh  | 5. laughed         | 7. We       |
| 2. didn't | 4. hadn't | 6. since childhood | 8. laughing |

**5. There was an interesting film on at our local cinema last week. (for many months)**

- |                                |           |           |           |
|--------------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. for many months             | 3. There  | 5. hadn't | 7. there  |
| 2. such an interesting film on | 4. wasn't | 6. been   | 8. didn't |

**6. They returned on Monday. (for a month)**

- |          |         |           |                |
|----------|---------|-----------|----------------|
| 1. been  | 3. They | 5. be     | 7. wasn't      |
| 2. being | 4. here | 6. hadn't | 8. for a month |

**7. My parents went for a holiday. (for a long time)**

- |                    |         |         |          |                  |
|--------------------|---------|---------|----------|------------------|
| 1. hadn't          | 3. did  | 5. go   | 7. gone  | 9. for a holiday |
| 2. for a long time | 4. They | 6. went | 8. going | 10. not          |

**8. I met John Parker last night. (for many years)**

- |           |                   |            |           |           |
|-----------|-------------------|------------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. hadn't | 3. meet           | 5. meeting | 7. met    | 9. wasn't |
| 2. I      | 4. for many years | 6. him     | 8. didn't | 10. meets |

## Unit 10.2

Грамматика: *The Past Perfect Tense (Continued)*

### Упражнение № 1

Закончите предложение, поставив глагол, данный в скобках, в *Past Perfect*.

**1. She hoped that I ... .. . (to pay for the tickets already)**

- |        |           |                    |           |         |
|--------|-----------|--------------------|-----------|---------|
| 1. had | 3. have   | 5. for the tickets | 7. to pay | 9. paid |
| 2. has | 4. having | 6. already         | 8. paying | 10. pay |

**2. When we came the performance ... .. . (to begin)**

- |             |              |           |        |             |
|-------------|--------------|-----------|--------|-------------|
| 1. to begin | 3. began     | 5. begins | 7. had | 9. having   |
| 2. begun    | 4. beginning | 6. have   | 8. has | 10. to have |

**3. He went to bed as soon as he ... .. . (to switch off the TV set)**

- |               |        |              |              |             |
|---------------|--------|--------------|--------------|-------------|
| 1. the TV set | 3. had | 5. having    | 7. switched  | 9. switches |
| 2. have       | 4. has | 6. to switch | 8. switching | 10. off     |

**4. When they came home the football match ... .. (to finish)**

- |             |              |              |         |            |
|-------------|--------------|--------------|---------|------------|
| 1. finished | 3. finishing | 5. to finish | 7. had  | 9. to have |
| 2. finishes | 4. finish    | 6. has       | 8. have | 10. having |

**5. By the end of the year she ... .. (to play in two films)**

- |           |         |                 |           |             |
|-----------|---------|-----------------|-----------|-------------|
| 1. had    | 3. has  | 5. in two films | 7. played | 9. to play  |
| 2. having | 4. have | 6. play         | 8. plays  | 10. playing |

**6. By the time the director arrived the actress ... .. (to learn her part)**

- |            |           |             |           |              |
|------------|-----------|-------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. to have | 3. had    | 5. have     | 7. learn  | 9. learning  |
| 2. has     | 4. having | 6. her part | 8. learnt | 10. to learn |

**7. She went for a holiday after she ... .. (to pass the exam)**

- |             |            |           |           |             |
|-------------|------------|-----------|-----------|-------------|
| 1. the exam | 3. to have | 5. had    | 7. passes | 9. passing  |
| 2. have     | 4. having  | 6. passed | 8. pass   | 10. to pass |

**8. I didn't know what to do when I ... .. (to spend all the money)**

- |         |           |                  |             |             |
|---------|-----------|------------------|-------------|-------------|
| 1. have | 3. had    | 5. all the money | 7. to spend | 9. spending |
| 2. has  | 4. having | 6. spend         | 8. spent    | 10. spends  |

**9. He didn't start eating before he ... .. (to wash his hands)**

- |           |            |              |            |            |
|-----------|------------|--------------|------------|------------|
| 1. washed | 3. washing | 5. his hands | 7. to have | 9. had     |
| 2. washes | 4. to wash | 6. have      | 8. has     | 10. having |

**10. He understood the book only after he ... .. (to read it again)**

- |            |         |          |            |              |
|------------|---------|----------|------------|--------------|
| 1. having  | 3. have | 5. had   | 7. read    | 9. reading   |
| 2. to have | 4. has  | 6. reads | 8. to read | 10. it again |

**Упражнение № 2**

Продолжите высказывание, используя фразы, данные в скобках.

*Например:*

It was cold in the room ...

*(the window / be open / for a long time).*

It was cold in the room because *the window had been open for a long time.*

**1. She didn't know the way there (she/never/be there).**

**She didn't know the way there ... ..**

- |         |        |            |          |         |
|---------|--------|------------|----------|---------|
| 1. been | 3. was | 5. there   | 7. did   | 9. be   |
| 2. she  | 4. had | 6. because | 8. never | 10. has |

**2. I did not know her address (she/move/to a new place).**

**I did not know her address ... ..**

- |                   |            |           |          |         |
|-------------------|------------|-----------|----------|---------|
| 1. to a new place | 3. to move | 5. having | 7. she   | 9. has  |
| 2. because        | 4. moved   | 6. moving | 8. moves | 10. had |

**3. They were upset (they/fail/at the exam).**

**They were upset ... ..**

- |            |            |           |                |         |
|------------|------------|-----------|----------------|---------|
| 1. to fail | 3. because | 5. failed | 7. at the exam | 9. have |
| 2. fails   | 4. failing | 6. had    | 8. they        | 10. has |

**4. She was happy (she/play/the leading role/in a new movie).**

**She was happy ... ..**

- |        |         |                   |                     |             |
|--------|---------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------|
| 1. she | 3. have | 5. in a new movie | 7. the leading role | 9. because  |
| 2. has | 4. had  | 6. played         | 8. playing          | 10. to play |

**5. He rang me up (I/ask/him/to do/it).**

**He rang me up ... ..**

- |            |        |          |           |             |
|------------|--------|----------|-----------|-------------|
| 1. because | 3. had | 5. has   | 7. I      | 9. to do it |
| 2. to have | 4. him | 6. asked | 8. asking | 10. ask     |

**6. The cake was too sweet (she/put/a lot of sugar/into it).**

**The cake was too sweet ... ..**

- |                           |            |
|---------------------------|------------|
| 1. she                    | 6. having  |
| 2. a lot of sugar into it | 7. to have |
| 3. had                    | 8. has     |
| 4. because                | 9. putting |
| 5. put                    | 10. to put |

**7. She felt tired (she/work hard/the day before).**

**She felt tired ... ..**

- |           |                   |
|-----------|-------------------|
| 1. had    | 6. because        |
| 2. have   | 7. the day before |
| 3. she    | 8. working        |
| 4. has    | 9. hard           |
| 5. worked | 10. to work       |

**8. I didn't see Fred (I/leave/earlier).**

**I didn't see Fred ... ..**

- |            |             |            |
|------------|-------------|------------|
| 1. I       | 5. to leave | 9. earlier |
| 2. because | 6. leaving  | 10. having |
| 3. leaves  | 7. had      |            |
| 4. left    | 8. have     |            |

**9. Kate didn't want to go to the cinema (she/see/the film/before).****Kate didn't want to go to the cinema ... .. .**

- |            |           |                    |         |           |
|------------|-----------|--------------------|---------|-----------|
| 1. she     | 3. saw    | 5. the film before | 7. have | 9. having |
| 2. because | 4. to see | 6. seen            | 8. had  | 10. has   |

**10. I didn't listen to that play on the radio (I/hear/it).****I didn't listen to that play on the radio ... .. .**

- |          |            |            |        |           |
|----------|------------|------------|--------|-----------|
| 1. heard | 3. to have | 5. to hear | 7. I   | 9. it     |
| 2. had   | 4. because | 6. hearing | 8. has | 10. hears |

**11. I couldn't get into my flat at once (I/lose/the key).****I couldn't get into my flat at once ... .. .**

- |            |        |            |            |            |
|------------|--------|------------|------------|------------|
| 1. I       | 3. had | 5. having  | 7. lost    | 9. lose    |
| 2. to have | 4. has | 6. the key | 8. because | 10. losing |

**Упражнение № 3**

Продолжите высказывание, используя фразы, данные в скобках и изменяя по смыслу форму глагола.

Например: *I **received** a letter from him yesterday. (for a long time)*  
*I **hadn't received** letters from him for a long time.*

**1. I was in the Bolshoi yesterday. (for many years)**

- |           |           |                   |          |                   |
|-----------|-----------|-------------------|----------|-------------------|
| 1. didn't | 3. I      | 5. in the Bolshoi | 7. be    | 9. for many years |
| 2. been   | 4. wasn't | 6. hadn't         | 8. being | 10. weren't       |

**2. I saw Peter last night. (since we finished school)**

- |           |                             |           |             |
|-----------|-----------------------------|-----------|-------------|
| 1. hadn't | 4. see                      | 7. saw    | 10. haven't |
| 2. didn't | 5. Peter                    | 8. to see |             |
| 3. I      | 6. since we finished school | 9. seen   |             |

**3. I watched a thriller on TV yesterday. (since the time I was young)**

- |            |                    |                                |
|------------|--------------------|--------------------------------|
| 1. watched | 5. watching        | 9. I                           |
| 2. didn't  | 6. thrillers on TV | 10. since the time I was young |
| 3. hadn't  | 7. wasn't          |                                |
| 4. watch   | 8. haven't         |                                |

**4. I laughed so much watching the comedy. (for a long time)**

- |                    |            |           |             |            |
|--------------------|------------|-----------|-------------|------------|
| 1. I               | 3. didn't  | 5. laugh  | 7. laughing | 9. wasn't  |
| 2. for a long time | 4. laughed | 6. hadn't | 8. so much  | 10. hasn't |

**5. There was an interesting film on at our local cinema last week. (for many months)**

- |            |                         |                    |
|------------|-------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. There   | 5. at our local cinema  | 9. for many months |
| 2. weren't | 6. been                 | 10. hasn't         |
| 3. to be   | 7. being                |                    |
| 4. hadn't  | 8. interesting films on |                    |

**6. We went to a wonderful pop concert last Saturday. (since we were students)**

- |                    |            |                            |
|--------------------|------------|----------------------------|
| 1. didn't          | 5. went    | 9. going                   |
| 2. We              | 6. gone    | 10. since we were students |
| 3. go              | 7. weren't |                            |
| 4. to pop concerts | 8. hadn't  |                            |

## Unit 10.3

*Грамматика: Past Perfect vs Past Indefinite*

### Упражнение № 1

Закончите предложения, выбрав нужное обстоятельство времени.

**1. The concert began ....**

**The concert had begun ....**

- |         |         |
|---------|---------|
| 1. at 5 | 2. by 5 |
|---------|---------|

**2. The rain stopped ....**

**The rain had stopped ....**

- |                 |                 |
|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. by that time | 2. at that time |
|-----------------|-----------------|

**3. She read the play ....**

**She had read the play ....**

- |                   |                   |
|-------------------|-------------------|
| 1. by the evening | 2. in the evening |
|-------------------|-------------------|

**4. They had finished the article ....**

**They finished the article ....**

- |                        |                        |
|------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. on the 1st of March | 2. by the 1st of March |
|------------------------|------------------------|

**5. The weather had changed ....**

**The weather changed ....**

- |              |              |
|--------------|--------------|
| 1. by Monday | 2. on Monday |
|--------------|--------------|



**Упражнение № 3**

Поставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в нужную видо-временную форму: *Past Perfect* или *Past Indefinite*.

**1. Jane ... (be) on her way to meet her mother whom she ... (not/see) for many years.**

- |         |               |                |
|---------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. were | 3. had been   | 5. hadn't seen |
| 2. was  | 4. didn't see |                |

**2. He ... (reach) Piccadilly, and suddenly ... (remember) that he ... (not/call) on her aunt for ages.**

- |                   |                        |
|-------------------|------------------------|
| 1. had reached    | 6. had remembered      |
| 2. hadn't reached | 7. remembered          |
| 3. reached        | 8. hadn't called       |
| 4. didn't reach   | 9. not had called      |
| 5. was reaching   | 10. didn't have called |

**3. Dr. Lecter ... (be) English, though he ... (live) in America for thirty years.**

- |        |             |              |               |
|--------|-------------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. be  | 3. were     | 5. has lived | 7. had lived  |
| 2. was | 4. had been | 6. lived     | 8. was living |

**4. His smile ... (be) something she ... (never/see) before.**

- |             |                     |
|-------------|---------------------|
| 1. be       | 5. had never seen   |
| 2. was      | 6. never saw        |
| 3. were     | 7. was never seeing |
| 4. had been | 8. never had seen   |

**5. Mr Bowie ... (just/finish) reading the letter when the telephone on his desk .... (ring)**

- |                      |                |
|----------------------|----------------|
| 1. just finished     | 6. was ringing |
| 2. just had finished | 7. rang        |
| 3. had just finished | 8. had rung    |
| 4. has just finished | 9. has rung    |
| 5. just had finished | 10. rings      |

**6. When he ... (return) at 11 o'clock the post ... (come) in.**

- |             |                 |                  |
|-------------|-----------------|------------------|
| 1. came     | 3. was coming   | 5. was returning |
| 2. had come | 4. had returned | 6. returned      |

**7. The evening ... (go) off easier than she .... (expect)**

- |       |         |             |                 |             |
|-------|---------|-------------|-----------------|-------------|
| 1. go | 2. went | 3. had gone | 4. had expected | 5. expected |
|-------|---------|-------------|-----------------|-------------|

**8. Just at that moment a boy and a girl ... (come) and ... (sit) down, where the old couple ... (be) before.**

- |         |                |            |             |              |
|---------|----------------|------------|-------------|--------------|
| 1. come | 3. had come    | 5. sat     | 4. had been | 5. were      |
| 2. came | 4. was sitting | 6. had sat | 8. was      | 10. has been |

**9. She ... (know) why he ...., (come)**

- |         |              |                |             |                |
|---------|--------------|----------------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. know | 3. had known | 5. was knowing | 7. had come | 9. come        |
| 2. knew | 4. has known | 6. has come    | 8. came     | 10. was coming |

**10. When Tom ... (go) away I ... (begin) to do my work.**

- |             |         |                  |               |
|-------------|---------|------------------|---------------|
| 1. has gone | 3. went | 5. was beginning | 7. have begun |
| 2. had gone | 4. go   | 6. had begun     | 8. began      |

## Unit 10.4

*Грамматика: Tenses in the Past*

### Упражнение № 1

Раскройте скобки, поставив глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: *Past Perfect*, *Past Perfect Continuous* или *Past Indefinite*.

**1. I (never to see) any pictures by Monet before I (to visit) the Hermitage.**

- |                          |                           |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|
| 1. have never seen       | 6. had visited            |
| 2. had been visiting     | 7. visited                |
| 3. had never seen        | 8. never had seen         |
| 4. did never see         | 9. never saw              |
| 5. had never been seeing | 10. never had been seeing |

**2. At last he (to have) a chance to go to London. He (to dream) of visiting Britain for a long time.**

- |                    |                      |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| 1. had had         | 4. had been dreaming |
| 2. had been having | 5. dreamt            |
| 3. had             | 6. had dreamt        |

**3. She (to catch) a cold. She (never to catch) a cold before.**

- |                      |                            |
|----------------------|----------------------------|
| 1. had been catching | 6. never had been catching |
| 2. caught            | 7. had never been catching |
| 3. had caught        | 8. never caught            |
| 4. had never caught  | 9. did never caught        |
| 5. never had caught  |                            |

**4. When I (to graduate) from the University my elder brother (to work) at a foreign company for two years.**

- |                     |                  |                        |
|---------------------|------------------|------------------------|
| 1. had been working | 3. worked        | 5. had been graduating |
| 2. had worked       | 4. had graduated | 6. graduated           |

**5. Though she (*to learn*) the language only for two years she (*to speak*) it fairly well.**

- |               |                      |                      |
|---------------|----------------------|----------------------|
| 1. learnt     | 3. had been learning | 5. had been speaking |
| 2. had learnt | 4. had spoken        | 6. spoke             |

**6. He (*to travel*) to many countries and (*to know*) a lot of interesting facts about them.**

- |                  |                        |                     |
|------------------|------------------------|---------------------|
| 1. travelled     | 3. had been travelling | 5. had been knowing |
| 2. had travelled | 4. had known           | 6. knew             |

**7. Yesterday I (*to find*) the book I (*to look for*) so long.**

- |              |                         |                   |
|--------------|-------------------------|-------------------|
| 1. found     | 3. had been finding     | 5. looked for     |
| 2. had found | 4. had been looking for | 6. had looked for |

**8. When we (*to enter*) the house there (*to be*) nobody in, but we (*to have*) a feeling that somebody (*to be*) there because the windows (*to be*) open.**

- |                      |                     |
|----------------------|---------------------|
| 1. entered           | 6. had been         |
| 2. had entered       | 7. had been being   |
| 3. had been entering | 8. had              |
| 4. was               | 9. had had          |
| 5. were              | 10. had been having |

**9. When he (*to meet*) the lady he (*to understand*) that she (*not to be*) so young as he (*to expect*).**

- |                     |                        |
|---------------------|------------------------|
| 1. met              | 6. wasn't              |
| 2. had met          | 7. hadn't been         |
| 3. had been meeting | 8. expected            |
| 4. understood       | 9. had expected        |
| 5. had understood   | 10. had been expecting |

**10. By the time Caesar (*to approach*) the shores of Britain, the season (*to be*) nearly over.**

- |                   |                         |             |
|-------------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| 1. approached     | 3. had been approaching | 5. was      |
| 2. had approached | 4. had been being       | 6. had been |

### Упражнение № 2

Вставьте глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: *Past Perfect (Continuous)*, *Present Perfect (Continuous)* или *Past Indefinite*.

**1. I (*to receive*) a letter from Susan a few days ago. I (*not to receive*) letters from her since she (*to leave*).**

- |                 |                     |             |
|-----------------|---------------------|-------------|
| 1. received     | 4. did not received | 7. left     |
| 2. had received | 5. had not received | 8. had left |

3. had been receiving    6. had not been receiving    9. had been leaving

**2. There are a lot of dirty dishes. We (*not to wash up*) since morning.**

1. did    3. been    5. has    7. wash up    9. washed up  
2. had    4. have    6. not    8. washing up    10. being

**3. I telephoned her after I (*to think over*) her offer.**

1. have    2. had    3. thought over    4. thinking over    5. been

**4. He gave up (*бросил*) smoking after he (*to smoke*) for 20 years.**

1. smoked    2. had    3. has    4. been    5. smoking

**5. How long (*you / to be engaged*) before you got married?**

1. you    4. have    7. being  
2. engaged    5. has    8. been  
3. had    6. were    9. was

**6. We (*to be*) here since 10 o'clock.**

1. was    2. were    3. have been    4. had been    5. have been being

**7. How long (*to wait for*) for when the bus finally came?**

1. have    3. did    5. has    7. being    9. waited  
2. had    4. you    6. been    8. waiting    10. wait

**8. I (*to come*) a minute late. The train (*just / to leave*).**

1. came    5. had been coming    9. have been leaving  
2. have come    6. just left    10. had been leaving  
3. had come    7. has just left  
4. have been coming    8. had just left

**9. We (*to finish*) our test by that time.**

1. finished    2. have    3. had    4. finishing    5. been

**10. Mark, (*you / already / to finish*) your work?**

1. you    3. have    5. already    7. been    9. finish  
2. did    4. had    6. finished    8. finishing    10. has

**11. I didn't want to see the film because I (*to see*) it on TV.**

1. saw    2. have    3. had    4. seeing    5. seen

**12. We (*to wait*) for an hour but they never came.**

1. waited    2. have    3. had    4. been    5. waiting

**13. Since what time (*he / to sleep*)?**

1. he    3. have    5. had    7. sleep    9. being  
2. sleeping    4. has    6. been    8. slept    10. did

**14. By the time the police came the robbers (грабители) (to manage) (удаваться) to escape.**

1. managed    2. have    3. had    4. been    5. managing

**15. By the time he was twelve, he (to be able) to speak two foreign languages.**

1. was    3. had    5. were    7. been  
2. have    4. has    6. able    8. being

**16. It's not safe to drive, it (to snow) since last night.**

1. snowed    3. have    5. had    7. being  
2. snowing    4. has    6. been

### Упражнение № 3

Вставьте глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: *Past Indefinite*, *Past Perfect* или *Past Perfect Continuous*.

**1. I (to find) later that I (to use) an out-of-date timetable.**

1. found    3. had been finding    5. used  
2. had found    4. had used    6. had been using

**2. It (to be) 6 p.m. and Jack (to be) tired because he (to work) hard all day.**

1. was    3. had been    5. had been working    7. had worked  
2. were    4. had been being    6. worked

**3. She (to say) she (to teach) at this school for twenty years.**

1. said    3. had been saying    5. taught  
2. had said    4. had been teaching    6. had taught

**4. He (to say) he (just/to return) the book he (to read) all this time.**

1. said    4. just returned    7. read  
2. had said    5. had just returned    8. had read  
3. had been saying    6. had just been returning    9. had been reading

**5. He (to ask) me if I (to see) Robert.**

1. asked    3. had been asking    5. saw  
2. had asked    4. had been seeing    6. had seen

**6. Nick (to say) he (to look) for Robert all the afternoon.**

1. said    3. had been saying    5. looked  
2. had said    4. had looked    6. had been looking

**7. When I (*to come*) to work in the laboratory they (*to work*) on this model for six weeks.**

- |             |                     |               |
|-------------|---------------------|---------------|
| 1. came     | 3. had been coming  | 5. worked     |
| 2. had come | 4. had been working | 6. had worked |

#### **Упражнение № 4**

Вставьте глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: *Past Indefinite*, *Past Continuous* или *Past Perfect*.

**1. Tom ... in a corner with a book. I told him that he ... in a very bad light. (to sit, to read)**

- |                |             |                |
|----------------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. sat         | 3. had sat  | 5. was reading |
| 2. was sitting | 4. had read | 6. read        |

**2. When I ... the lecture .... (to arrive, already/to start)**

- |                 |                    |                         |
|-----------------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. arrived      | 3. had arrived     | 5. was already starting |
| 2. was arriving | 4. already started | 6. had already started  |

**3. I ... a cake when the light ... out. I had to finish it in the dark. (to make, to go)**

- |               |             |              |
|---------------|-------------|--------------|
| 1. made       | 3. had made | 5. went      |
| 2. was making | 4. had gone | 6. was going |

**4. When I arrived Ann ..., so we only had time for a few words. (just/to leave)**

- |              |                     |                  |
|--------------|---------------------|------------------|
| 1. just left | 2. was just leaving | 3. had just left |
|--------------|---------------------|------------------|

**5. He ... a bath when the phone .... He ... out of the bath to answer it (to have, to ring, to get)**

- |               |                |                |
|---------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. had        | 4. rang        | 7. got         |
| 2. was having | 5. was ringing | 8. was getting |
| 3. had had    | 6. had rang    | 9. had got     |

**6. When we ... the field, the game .... (to reach, already/to start)**

- |                  |                    |                         |
|------------------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. reached       | 3. had reached     | 5. was already starting |
| 2. were reaching | 4. already started | 6. had already started  |

**7. He suddenly ... that he ... in the wrong direction. (to realize, to travel)**

- |                  |                 |                   |
|------------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| 1. realized      | 3. had realized | 5. was travelling |
| 2. was realizing | 4. travelled    | 6. had travelled  |

**8. When I ... for my passport, I ... this old photograph. (to look, to find)**

- |                |               |                |
|----------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. looked      | 3. had looked | 5. was finding |
| 2. was looking | 4. found      | 6. had found   |

**9. I ... Paul at 7 but he ... up. (to call, already/to get)**

- |                |                |                        |
|----------------|----------------|------------------------|
| 1. called      | 3. had called  | 5. was already getting |
| 2. was calling | 4. already got | 6. had already got     |

**10. When I ... at the station Mary ... for me. (to arrive, to wait)**

- |                 |                |                |
|-----------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. arrived      | 3. had arrived | 5. was waiting |
| 2. was arriving | 4. waited      | 6. had waited  |

**Упражнение № 5**

Укажите, в какой видо-временной форме нужно употребить глагол при переводе предложения на английский язык.

- 1. Past Indefinite**
- 2. Past Continuous**
- 3. Past Perfect**
- 4. Past Perfect Continuous**

1. Он поднял голову от полухолодной чашки кофе, который он всё ещё помешивал, но не пил.
2. Она видела по их мокрым костюмам, что они только что плавали.
3. Майк доехал до гостиницы, поднялся в свой номер и достал из чемодана пижаму, которую его жена заботливо уложила для него дома.
4. Когда он вернулся, мы постарались сделать вид, что мы говорим не о нём.
5. Макс поднял книгу, которую он перед этим читал, и загнул уголок страницы, чтобы отметить это место.
6. Я сидел на кухне и пил чай. Анна, которая играла в гостиной, пришла посмотреть, что я делаю.
7. Она жила в этом маленьком городке с самого детства, а затем поехала учиться в Москву.
8. Они чувствовали себя очень уставшими, так как шли пешком уже 2 дня.
9. На следующее утро, когда она уже приготовила себе завтрак, к ней пришли школьные друзья.
10. Когда родители вернулись, я показала им, что я сделала.

---

**Unit 10.5**

Грамматика: *The Future Perfect Tense*

**Упражнение № 1**

Поставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в *Future Perfect*.

**1. We hope they .. safely in Paris by that time. (to land)**

1. have      2. land      3. landing      4. will      5. landed

**2. She .. all about him by the time he returns. (to forget)**

1. will      2. have      3. forget      4. had      5. forgotten

**3. By what time .. your paper? (you / to finish)**

1. you      2. will      3. finished      4. finish      5. have

**4. She .. the house before you return. (to leave)**

1. left      2. leave      3. will      4. have      5. has

**Упражнение № 2**

Вставьте глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: *Future Perfect*.

**1. When the uncle returns from Australia his son .. up. (to grow)**

1. have      2. had      3. will      4. growing      5. grown

**2. By the end of this year I .. English very well. (to learn)**

1. have      2. has      3. learnt      4. shall      5. learn

**3. I'll need this magazine, so .. it through by morning? (you / to look)**

1. you      2. have      3. look      4. will      5. looked

**4. If you come at 9 the concert .. (to finish)**

1. have      2. will      3. had      4. to finish      5. finished

**5. We mustn't be late. They .. everything by the time we come. (to eat)**

1. eat      2. have      3. will      4. to have      5. eaten

**6. Before they choose a suitable house they .. hundreds of them. (to see)**

1. will      2. see      3. to have      4. seen      5. have

**7. When you go out it .. raining. (to stop)**

1. have      2. will      3. has      4. stop      5. stopped



**4. Я закончу работу on Saturday.**

- |            |             |         |
|------------|-------------|---------|
| 1. shall   | 3. finish   | 5. have |
| 2. my work | 4. finished | 6. I    |

**5. Джон отправит письмо when you are away.**

- |               |         |         |
|---------------|---------|---------|
| 1. sent       | 3. John | 5. have |
| 2. the letter | 4. will | 6. send |

**6. Джон отправит письмо before you come.**

- |               |         |         |
|---------------|---------|---------|
| 1. sent       | 3. John | 5. send |
| 2. the letter | 4. have | 6. will |

**7. Марта возьмёт кога at that time.**

- |            |          |         |
|------------|----------|---------|
| 1. Martha  | 3. take  | 5. have |
| 2. the cat | 4. taken | 6. will |

**8. Марта возьмёт кога by that time.**

- |            |         |          |
|------------|---------|----------|
| 1. Martha  | 3. take | 5. will  |
| 2. the cat | 4. have | 6. taken |

**Упражнение № 5**

Употребите глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: *Present Indefinite* или *Future Perfect*.

**1. to return to become**

**When the father ... from his round the world trip his son ... a grown-up man.**

- |                |                     |               |
|----------------|---------------------|---------------|
| 1. return      | 5. will have return | 9. become     |
| 2. returns     | 6. will become      | 10. to become |
| 3. to return   | 7. will have become |               |
| 4. will return | 8. becomes          |               |

**2. to read**

**By the end of this year I .. all the books of this writer.**

- |               |         |            |                    |
|---------------|---------|------------|--------------------|
| 1. shall read | 2. read | 3. to read | 4. shall have read |
|---------------|---------|------------|--------------------|

**3. you / to finish**

**Kate, .. typing my papers by this evening?**

- |             |             |          |           |
|-------------|-------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. you      | 3. will     | 5. shall | 7. have   |
| 2. finished | 4. finishes | 6. do    | 8. finish |

**4. to come to end****If you ... late, the party ...**

- |              |                   |         |                    |
|--------------|-------------------|---------|--------------------|
| 1. come      | 3. will have come | 5. ends | 7. will end        |
| 2. will come | 4. comes          | 6. end  | 8. will have ended |

**5. to come to leave****When you ... she ...**

- |          |                   |               |                   |
|----------|-------------------|---------------|-------------------|
| 1. come  | 3. will come      | 5. leaves     | 7. will have left |
| 2. comes | 4. will have come | 6. will leave | 8. leave          |

**6. to pass****By the end of July you .. your last entrance exam.**

- |         |           |                     |              |
|---------|-----------|---------------------|--------------|
| 1. pass | 2. passes | 3. will have passed | 4. will pass |
|---------|-----------|---------------------|--------------|

**7. to translate****I'm not sure if I .. this text by Monday.**

- |                    |                          |
|--------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. translate       | 3. shall translate       |
| 2. have translated | 4. shall have translated |

**8. to return to rebuild (перестроить)****By the time they ... from the honeymoon trip we ... the house for them.**

- |                  |                       |                        |
|------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|
| 1. return        | 5. will have returned | 9. have rebuilt        |
| 2. returns       | 6. rebuild            | 10. shall have rebuilt |
| 3. will return   | 7. rebuilds           |                        |
| 4. have returned | 8. shall rebuild      |                        |

**Unit 10.6***Грамматика: The Perfect Tenses***Упражнение № 1**

Раскройте скобки, поставив глагол в нужной видо-временной форме: *Present Perfect (Continuous)* или *Future Perfect (Continuous)*.

**1. We (to be) here for a week and (not to meet) any interesting people yet.**

- |              |                   |                      |
|--------------|-------------------|----------------------|
| 1. has been  | 3. will have been | 5. won't have met    |
| 2. have been | 4. haven't met    | 6. will not have met |

**2. - How long (you / to stay) here? - We (to be) here a week by Monday.**

- |                          |                         |                    |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. you have been staying | 5. will have you stayed | 9. have been being |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------|

2. have been you staying    6. shall have been being    10. has been  
 3. have you been staying    7. shall have been  
 4. will you have stayed    8. have been

**3. He (to pass) his exams only by the end of this week.**

1. have                      3. had                      5. shall                      7. passing  
 2. has                        4. will                      6. been                      8. passed

**4. After we (to pass) our exams we'll have a party.**

1. passed                    3. have                    5. had                      7. been  
 2. pass                       4. will                      6. shall                    8. passing

**5. They say that they (to bring) our tickets by that time.**

1. will                        3. been                      5. has  
 2. brought                   4. have                      6. bringing

**6. Let's talk about it after I (to see) the film myself.**

1. seen                      3. shall                      5. has  
 2. have                      4. seeing                    6. been

**7. Oh, (they / to complete) the repairs by the end of the season?**

1. completed               3. will                      5. have  
 2. completing             4. been                      6. they

**8. - What about the plane from Paris, (it / to arrive)? - Not yet, but they will announce when it (to land).**

1. it has arrived    6. have landed  
 2. will it have arrived                                    7. will have landed  
 3. has it arrived    8. will have been landing  
 4. has it been arriving                                   9. has landed  
 5. will it have been arriving                           10. has been landing

**9. - Mom, (they / to clean) our apartment before the guests come?**

1. will                        3. they                      5. cleaned  
 2. cleaning                4. been                      6. have

**10. By the end of the week the ship (to call at) at three ports of the Mediterranean.**

1. called                    3. been                      5. has  
 2. will                       4. calling                    6. have

**11. If it (not to stop) snowing by tomorrow morning we (not to reach) their place by the evening.**

1. haven't stopped    6. 've not reached  
 2. hasn't stopped    7. 've not been reaching

- |                             |                               |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 3. won't have stopped       | 8. 'll not have been reaching |
| 4. won't have been stopping | 9. 'll not have reached       |
| 5. hasn't been stopping     | 10. 'll have not reached      |

**12. You'll understand what married life is only after you (to live) together for a few years.**

- |         |           |          |
|---------|-----------|----------|
| 1. have | 3. living | 5. been  |
| 2. will | 4. shall  | 6. lived |

### Упражнение № 2

Укажите, в какой видо-временной форме нужно употребить подчеркнутый глагол при переводе предложения на английский язык.

- |                                     |                                      |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <b>1. Past Indefinite</b>           | <b>6. Present Perfect</b>            |
| <b>2. Past Perfect</b>              | <b>7. Present Perfect Continuous</b> |
| <b>3. Past Perfect Continuous</b>   | <b>8. Present Indefinite</b>         |
| <b>4. Past Continuous</b>           | <b>9. Future Perfect</b>             |
| <b>5. Future Perfect Continuous</b> | <b>10. Future Indefinite</b>         |

1. Когда он вошёл в зал, фильм уже начался.
2. Он работал пять лет, прежде чем поступил в университет.
3. Сколько лет вы жили в центре до того, как переехали?
4. К концу семестра студенты написали две курсовые работы.
5. Когда мы вернулись с прогулки, хозяйка уже вымыла посуду.
6. Я надеюсь, что к концу недели погода изменится к лучшему.
7. Я случайно встретилась вчера с ней на улице. Мы не виделись с детства.
8. После того, как я дочитаю книгу, я расскажу тебе содержание.
9. Когда они пришли, мы уже обсудили все вопросы.
10. Они провели ряд переговоров, прежде чем подписали соглашение.

### Упражнение № 3

Укажите, какую форму глагола нужно употребить при переводе предложения на английский язык.

**1. Когда начался (to begin) дождь, мы уже добрались (to get) до дому.**

- |                  |                 |
|------------------|-----------------|
| 1. begins        | 6. have got     |
| 2. began         | 7. got          |
| 3. had begun     | 8. had got      |
| 4. was beginning | 9. were getting |
| 5. has begun     | 10. get         |

**2. Не беспокойтесь! Я просмотрю (to look through) все эти письма к концу дня.**

- |           |        |            |            |
|-----------|--------|------------|------------|
| 1. looked | 3. 'll | 5. looking | 7. through |
| 2. been   | 4. had | 6. have    | 8. look    |

**3. Он закончил (to finish) писать свой доклад к шести часам.**

- |             |        |              |           |
|-------------|--------|--------------|-----------|
| 1. finished | 3. 'll | 5. finishing | 7. has    |
| 2. been     | 4. had | 6. have      | 8. finish |

**4. Он перепробовал (to try) множество разных профессий, прежде чем стал (to become) известным писателем.**

- |                    |                    |                       |
|--------------------|--------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. has tried       | 5. has been trying | 9. had been becoming  |
| 2. had tried       | 6. has become      | 10. has been becoming |
| 3. tried           | 7. had become      |                       |
| 4. had been trying | 8. became          |                       |

**5. Она так прекрасно говорила (to speak) по-французски, потому что жила (to live) в Париже много лет.**

- |                      |                      |                     |
|----------------------|----------------------|---------------------|
| 1. has spoken        | 5. has been speaking | 9. had been living  |
| 2. had spoken        | 6. has lived         | 10. has been living |
| 3. spoke             | 7. had lived         |                     |
| 4. had been speaking | 8. lived             |                     |

**6. Он не узнал (to recognize) свою улицу, потому что она так сильно изменилась. (to change)**

- |                            |                       |
|----------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. hadn't recognized       | 6. has changed        |
| 2. didn't recognize        | 7. had changed        |
| 3. hasn't recognized       | 8. changed            |
| 4. hadn't been recognizing | 9. had been changing  |
| 5. hasn't been recognizing | 10. has been changing |

**7. К тому времени, когда я вернусь (to return), ты забудешь (to forget) меня.**

- |                             |                               |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1. have returned            | 6. forget                     |
| 2. will have returned       | 7. have forgotten             |
| 3. will return              | 8. will have forgotten        |
| 4. return                   | 9. will forget                |
| 5. will have been returning | 10. will have been forgetting |

**8. Пока я путешествую (to travel), она меня забудет (to forget).**

- |                         |                              |
|-------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. travel               | 6. forget                    |
| 2. am travelling        | 7. will have forget          |
| 3. have travelled       | 8. will forget               |
| 4. have been travelling | 9. will have been forgetting |

**9. Через три месяца после того, как они переехали (to move) в этот дом, они почувствовали (to feel) что-то неладное.**

- |                     |                     |                       |
|---------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. have moved       | 5. will have moved  | 9. were feeling       |
| 2. moved            | 6. had felt         | 10. have been feeling |
| 3. had moved        | 7. felt             |                       |
| 4. have been moving | 8. had been feeling |                       |

## Unit 10.7

*Грамматика: Disjunctive Questions*

### Упражнение № 1

Составьте разделительный вопрос и ответьте на него.

**1. - She is wonderful in this film, ...? - Yes, she ....**

- |             |                |              |          |            |
|-------------|----------------|--------------|----------|------------|
| 1. is she   | 3. isn't she   | 5. won't she | 7. is    | 9. doesn't |
| 2. does she | 4. doesn't she | 6. does      | 8. isn't | 10. will   |

**2. - You are a film star, ...? - Yes, I ....**

- |               |              |             |          |           |
|---------------|--------------|-------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. aren't you | 3. do you    | 5. will you | 7. don't | 9. am not |
| 2. are you    | 4. don't you | 6. do       | 8. am    | 10. will  |

**3. - You will be busy tonight, ...? - Yes, I ....**

- |              |           |          |
|--------------|-----------|----------|
| 1. won't you | 4. do you | 7. don't |
| 2. don't you | 5. do     | 8. shall |
| 3. will you  | 6. won't  | 9. will  |

**4. - He can play this role well, ...? - Yes, he ....**

- |             |               |          |          |
|-------------|---------------|----------|----------|
| 1. does he  | 3. doesn't he | 5. do    | 7. can   |
| 2. can't he | 4. can he     | 6. don't | 8. can't |

**5. - You watch TV in the evenings, ...? - Yes, I ....**

- |              |               |              |          |         |
|--------------|---------------|--------------|----------|---------|
| 1. won't you | 3. aren't you | 5. don't you | 7. do    | 9. will |
| 2. do you    | 4. will you   | 6. don't     | 8. won't | 10. am  |

**6. - There's a new comedy on in the Forum, ...? - Yes, ....**

- |                |                |             |             |                |
|----------------|----------------|-------------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. does it     | 3. isn't it    | 5. is there | 7. there is | 9. there isn't |
| 2. don't there | 4. isn't there | 6. it is    | 8. it does  | 10. it isn't   |

**7. - She has played in hundreds of films, ...? - Yes, she ....**

- |                |               |              |        |             |
|----------------|---------------|--------------|--------|-------------|
| 1. doesn't she | 3. has she    | 5. isn't she | 7. has | 9. hasn't   |
| 2. does she    | 4. hasn't she | 6. does      | 8. is  | 10. doesn't |

**8. - They booked the tickets in advance, ...? - Yes, they ...**

- |               |                 |             |         |            |
|---------------|-----------------|-------------|---------|------------|
| 1. don't they | 3. weren't they | 5. did they | 7. did  | 9. weren't |
| 2. were they  | 4. didn't they  | 6. didn't   | 8. were | 10. do     |

**Упражнение № 2**

Составьте разделительный вопрос и ответьте на него.

**1. - He is not a comic actor, ...? - No, he ...**

- |             |               |          |            |
|-------------|---------------|----------|------------|
| 1. isn't he | 3. does he    | 5. does  | 7. is      |
| 2. is he    | 4. doesn't he | 6. isn't | 8. doesn't |

**2. - You don't like symphony music, ...? - No, I ...**

- |               |              |           |          |
|---------------|--------------|-----------|----------|
| 1. aren't you | 3. don't you | 5. am     | 7. don't |
| 2. are you    | 4. do you    | 6. am not | 8. do    |

**3. - She didn't dance yesterday, ...? - No, she ...**

- |             |               |               |           |           |
|-------------|---------------|---------------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. does she | 3. was she    | 5. wasn't she | 7. did    | 9. didn't |
| 2. did she  | 4. didn't she | 6. does       | 8. wasn't | 10. was   |

**4. - There was nothing worth seeing on TV, ...? - No, ...**

- |               |                 |                 |                |
|---------------|-----------------|-----------------|----------------|
| 1. was it     | 4. wasn't it    | 7. there wasn't | 10. it doesn't |
| 2. doesn't it | 5. wasn't there | 8. it was       |                |
| 3. was there  | 6. there was    | 9. it wasn't    |                |

**5. - There are no tickets for this show, ...? - No, ...**

- |                |                 |                 |                 |
|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. do they     | 4. are there    | 7. there are    | 10. they aren't |
| 2. are they    | 5. aren't there | 8. they are     |                 |
| 3. aren't they | 6. they don't   | 9. there aren't |                 |

**6. - He hasn't seen this picture, ...? - No, he ...**

- |              |               |           |            |
|--------------|---------------|-----------|------------|
| 1. hasn't he | 3. does he    | 5. hasn't | 7. does    |
| 2. has he    | 4. doesn't he | 6. has    | 8. doesn't |

**7. - You are not going to see this horror film at night, ...? - No, I ...**

- |               |            |          |           |
|---------------|------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. aren't you | 3. do you  | 5. don't | 7. am not |
| 2. don't you  | 4. are you | 6. am    | 8. do     |

**8. - She won't be able to go out with us, ...? - No, she ...**

- |              |                |            |          |
|--------------|----------------|------------|----------|
| 1. won't she | 3. does she    | 5. doesn't | 7. does  |
| 2. will she  | 4. doesn't she | 6. will    | 8. won't |

**Упражнение № 3**

Составьте разделительный вопрос и ответьте на него.

**1. - You are Gloria Moon, ...? - ... . (Да.)**

- |              |               |                 |              |
|--------------|---------------|-----------------|--------------|
| 1. do you    | 3. are you    | 5. No, I don't  | 7. Yes, I am |
| 2. don't you | 4. aren't you | 6. No, I am not | 8. Yes, I do |

**2. - You live in Hollywood, ...? - ... . (Да.)**

- |               |            |              |                 |                 |
|---------------|------------|--------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. will you   | 3. are you | 5. don't you | 7. No, I am not | 9. No, I don't  |
| 2. aren't you | 4. do you  | 6. Yes, I am | 8. Yes, I do    | 10. Yes, I will |

**3. - And you have lived there all your life, ...? - ... . (Да.)**

- |                |                  |                |                 |
|----------------|------------------|----------------|-----------------|
| 1. have you    | 4. don't you     | 7. Yes, I have | 10. No, I don't |
| 2. haven't you | 5. aren't you    | 8. Yes, I do   |                 |
| 3. do you      | 6. No, I haven't | 9. Yes, I am   |                 |

**4. - You aren't a producer, ...? - ... . (Да, я не продюсер)**

- |            |               |                |                |
|------------|---------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. are you | 3. aren't you | 5. No, I don't | 7. No, I'm not |
| 2. do you  | 4. don't you  | 6. Yes, I am   | 8. Yes, I do   |

**5. - You are a film star, ...? - ... . (Да.)**

- |               |              |                 |                |
|---------------|--------------|-----------------|----------------|
| 1. are you    | 3. do you    | 5. No, I am not | 7. No, I don't |
| 2. aren't you | 4. don't you | 6. Yes, I do    | 8. Yes, I am   |

**6. - You didn't go to University, ...? - ... . (Да, не ходила.)**

- |                |            |                |                 |                |
|----------------|------------|----------------|-----------------|----------------|
| 1. didn't you  | 3. do you  | 5. were you    | 7. No, I wasn't | 9. Yes, I was  |
| 2. weren't you | 4. did you | 6. No, I don't | 8. No, I didn't | 10. Yes, I did |

**7. - You started work when you were 17, ...? - ... . (Да.)**

- |                |                 |                 |                |
|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|----------------|
| 1. did you     | 4. were you     | 7. No, I didn't | 10. Yes, I did |
| 2. didn't you  | 5. hadn't you   | 8. Yes, I was   |                |
| 3. weren't you | 6. No, I wasn't | 9. Yes, I had   |                |

**8. - You worked as a model, ...? - ... . (Да)**

- |                |               |                 |                |
|----------------|---------------|-----------------|----------------|
| 1. hadn't you  | 4. did you    | 7. No, I didn't | 10. Yes, I was |
| 2. weren't you | 5. had you    | 8. Yes, I had   |                |
| 3. didn't you  | 6. Yes, I did | 9. No, I hadn't |                |

**9. - You can't play any musical instrument, ...? - ... . (Нет, могу.)**

- |            |              |                |                |
|------------|--------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. do you  | 3. don't you | 5. Yes, I do   | 7. No, I don't |
| 2. can you | 4. can't you | 6. No, I can't | 8. Yes, I can  |

**10. - And you can sing and dance, ...? - ... . (Да, могу.)**

- |            |              |                |                |
|------------|--------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. do you  | 3. don't you | 5. Yes, I can  | 7. Yes, I do   |
| 2. can you | 4. can't you | 6. No, I don't | 8. No, I can't |

**11. - You've been to France, ...? - ... . (Да, была.)**

- |                |             |                  |                 |
|----------------|-------------|------------------|-----------------|
| 1. weren't you | 3. were you | 5. No, I haven't | 7. Yes, I have  |
| 2. haven't you | 4. have you | 6. Yes, I was    | 8. No, I wasn't |

**12. - But you don't know French, ...? - ... . (Нет, знаю.)**

- |               |                  |                |                  |
|---------------|------------------|----------------|------------------|
| 1. do you     | 4. are you       | 7. Yes, I do   | 10. No, I am not |
| 2. don't you  | 5. have you      | 8. No, I don't |                  |
| 3. aren't you | 6. No, I haven't | 9. Yes, I am   |                  |

**13. - You have your own villa on the sea coast, ...? - ... . (Да.)**

- |               |                |                |                  |
|---------------|----------------|----------------|------------------|
| 1. are you    | 4. don't you   | 7. Yes, I have | 10. No, I am not |
| 2. aren't you | 5. haven't you | 8. Yes, I do   |                  |
| 3. do you     | 6. Yes, I am   | 9. No, I don't |                  |

**14. - You are married, ...? - ... . (Да.)**

- |               |              |                |                |
|---------------|--------------|----------------|----------------|
| 1. do you     | 3. don't you | 5. Yes, I do   | 7. No, I don't |
| 2. aren't you | 4. are you   | 6. No, I'm not | 8. Yes, I am   |

**15. - You have no children, ...? - ... . (Да, детей нет.)**

- |             |                |                 |                   |
|-------------|----------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| 1. do you   | 4. don't you   | 7. Yes, I have  | 10. No, I haven't |
| 2. are you  | 5. haven't you | 8. No, I don't  |                   |
| 3. have you | 6. Yes, I do   | 9. No, I am not |                   |

**16. - You'd like to take part in our film, ...? - ... . (Да, хотела бы.)**

- |                  |                 |                 |                  |
|------------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------------|
| 1. didn't you    | 4. did you      | 7. Yes, I did   | 10. No, I am not |
| 2. wouldn't you  | 5. would you    | 8. Yes, I am    |                  |
| 3. shouldn't you | 6. Yes, I would | 9. No, I didn't |                  |



---

**GREAT BRITAIN. LONDON****Unit 11.1**

*Грамматика: Indefinite Tenses Passive*

**Упражнение № 1**

Определите, в каком залоге, Active или Passive, надо употребить глагол при переводе предложения на английский язык

**1. Active                      2. Passive**

1. Это здание будет достроено через месяц.
2. Студенты слушали лектора с большим вниманием.
3. Яблоки обычно моют перед едой.
4. Кому ты передал это письмо?
5. Продукты для пикника были куплены заранее.
6. Секретарь будет печатать письма часа через два.
7. Ей всегда помогают делать такую работу.
8. Мистер Браун, Вас просят к телефону.

**Упражнение №2**

Определите, в каком залоге, Active или Passive, употреблён глагол.

**1. Active                      2. Passive**

1. These problems are very important.
2. Supper is usually cooked by Granny.
3. The baby will be taken for a walk.
4. The students did their work very well.
5. This article will be published in this magazine.
6. The new book of this author is very interesting.
7. The conference was held in the largest hall.
8. Such questions are never discussed at our meetings.

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите нужную форму глагола to be.

**1. Newspapers ... brought every morning.**

1. is                      2. are                      3. be                      4. am

**2. This book ... sold in every shop of Moscow.**

1. be      2. am      3. is      4. are

**3. Only English ... spoken in this country.**

1. is      2. am      3. be      4. are

**4. The letter ... delivered yesterday.**

1. is      2. was      3. are      4. were      5. will be

**5. My TV set ... repaired tomorrow.**

1. is      2. are      3. will be      4. was      5. am

**6. That article ... translated by our friend two days ago.**

1. is      2. was      3. were      4. are      5. will be

**7. Moscow ... founded (основана) in 1147.**

1. are      2. is      3. were      4. was      5. will be

**8. The President of the USA ... elected every four years.**

1. are      2. is      3. were      4. shall be

**9. We ... taken on an excursion next Sunday.**

1. is      2. were      3. shall be      4. was      5. are

**10. I know, you ... asked at the lesson tomorrow.**

1. is      2. shall be      3. will be      4. was      5. were

**Упражнение № 4**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя Passive Voice вместо Active Voice.

Например: A pupil **wrote** an exercise.

*An exercise* **was written** (by a pupil).

**1. We eat breakfast every morning.**

- |          |            |              |
|----------|------------|--------------|
| 1. eaten | 4. morning | 7. Breakfast |
| 2. We    | 5. ate     | 8. was       |
| 3. is    | 6. eat     | 9. every     |

**2. They will show this program on TV.**

- |            |          |          |
|------------|----------|----------|
| 1. program | 4. on TV | 7. will  |
| 2. show    | 5. be    | 8. is    |
| 3. This    | 6. They  | 9. shown |

**3. He made the report in the class.**

- |         |                 |        |
|---------|-----------------|--------|
| 1. made | 3. The report   | 5. He  |
| 2. is   | 4. in the class | 6. was |

**4. I bought this dress at the central department store.**

- |               |                                    |           |
|---------------|------------------------------------|-----------|
| 1. buy        | 4. was                             | 7. be     |
| 2. This dress | 5. at the central department store | 8. bought |
| 3. is         | 6. I                               |           |

**5. Everybody discussed this film.**

- |              |              |              |              |
|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| 1. Everybody | 3. This film | 5. everybody | 7. with      |
| 2. by        | 4. is        | 6. was       | 8. discussed |

**6. He bought this book at that shop.**

- |           |        |              |                 |
|-----------|--------|--------------|-----------------|
| 1. bought | 3. was | 5. is        | 7. at that shop |
| 2. buy    | 4. He  | 6. This book |                 |

**7. Our mother cooked this wonderful pie.**

- |                       |            |               |           |
|-----------------------|------------|---------------|-----------|
| 1. our mother         | 3. cooking | 5. was        | 7. cooked |
| 2. This wonderful pie | 4. by      | 6. Our mother | 8. is     |

**8. Our teacher often brings interesting books.**

- |                      |          |                |            |
|----------------------|----------|----------------|------------|
| 1. our teacher       | 3. by    | 5. Our teacher | 7. bring   |
| 2. Interesting books | 4. often | 6. are         | 8. brought |

**9. We shall invite her to our party.**

- |         |            |          |                 |
|---------|------------|----------|-----------------|
| 1. We   | 3. invite  | 5. She   | 7. be           |
| 2. will | 4. invited | 6. shall | 8. to our party |

**10. I shall feed my cat with fresh fish.**

- |                    |          |         |        |
|--------------------|----------|---------|--------|
| 1. with fresh fish | 3. shall | 5. will | 7. fed |
| 2. My cat          | 4. be    | 6. I    | 8. is  |

**Упражнение № 5**

Переведите предложения, обращая особое внимание на местоимения.

**1. Её спросили.**

- |        |          |         |
|--------|----------|---------|
| 1. Her | 3. Hers  | 5. She  |
| 2. was | 4. asked | 6. were |

**2. Нас приглашают.**

- |       |            |        |
|-------|------------|--------|
| 1. Us | 3. invited | 5. Our |
| 2. We | 4. are     | 6. is  |

**3. Их выберут.**

- |         |          |            |
|---------|----------|------------|
| 1. will | 4. are   | 7. elected |
| 2. Them | 5. Their |            |
| 3. be   | 6. They  |            |

**4. Им помогли.**

- |         |          |           |
|---------|----------|-----------|
| 1. They | 3. were  | 5. helped |
| 2. Them | 4. Their | 6. was    |

**5. Ему предлагают.**

- |        |            |        |
|--------|------------|--------|
| 1. is  | 3. offered | 5. He  |
| 2. His | 4. Himself | 6. are |

**6. Ей позволят.**

- |        |            |         |
|--------|------------|---------|
| 1. Her | 3. allowed | 5. will |
| 2. She | 4. Hers    | 6. be   |

**7. Его назначат.**

- |        |        |              |
|--------|--------|--------------|
| 1. Him | 3. be  | 5. will      |
| 2. He  | 4. His | 6. appointed |

**8. Тебя навещают.**

- |         |            |             |
|---------|------------|-------------|
| 1. Your | 3. visited | 5. Yourself |
| 2. You  | 4. are     | 6. is       |

**9. Мне сказали.**

- |       |         |         |
|-------|---------|---------|
| 1. Me | 3. told | 5. Mine |
| 2. I  | 4. was  | 6. am   |

**10. Ей позвонят.**

- |         |            |           |        |
|---------|------------|-----------|--------|
| 1. Hers | 3. She     | 5. will   | 7. be  |
| 2. Her  | 4. calling | 6. called | 8. are |

**Unit 11.2**

*Грамматика: Passive Voice (Interrogative and Negative Forms)*

**Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужную форму сказуемого, чтобы преобразовать предложение в отрицательное.

**1. The translation was done by the students yesterday.**

- |                 |                    |
|-----------------|--------------------|
| 1. not was done | 3. did not done    |
| 2. was not done | 4. did not be done |

**2. Her articles are published in this magazine.**

- |                      |                      |
|----------------------|----------------------|
| 1. not are published | 3. are not published |
| 2. do not published  | 4. no are published  |

**3. The article was translated by me.**

- |                      |                       |
|----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. not translated    | 3. not was translated |
| 2. did not translate | 4. was not translated |

**4. The tickets will be booked in advance.**

- |                       |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. not will be booked | 3. will be not booked |
| 2. will not be booked | 4. will not booked    |

**5. All the words were repeated twice by the teacher.**

- |                      |                          |
|----------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. were not repeated | 3. did not repeat        |
| 2. not were repeated | 4. did not were repeated |

**6. Chicken broth will be ordered for the first course.**

- |                        |                        |
|------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. will not order      | 3. will not be ordered |
| 2. will be not ordered | 4. not will be ordered |

**7. The dog was taken for a walk in the evening.**

- |                  |                     |
|------------------|---------------------|
| 1. did not take  | 3. did not be taken |
| 2. was not taken | 4. not was taken    |

**8. I am asked to do this work.**

- |                 |                    |
|-----------------|--------------------|
| 1. do not ask   | 3. am not asked    |
| 2. not am asked | 4. do not be asked |

**9. We shall be invited to the party next Sunday.**

- |                         |                         |
|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. shall be not invited | 3. shall not invited    |
| 2. shall not invite     | 4. shall not be invited |

**10. Fish is eaten with fried potatoes.**

- |                   |                 |
|-------------------|-----------------|
| 1. does not eaten | 3. is not eaten |
| 2. not is eaten   | 4. does not eat |

**Упражнение № 2**

Преобразуйте предложения в отрицательные, употребив нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. Those words were repeated twice.**

- |         |                |             |        |
|---------|----------------|-------------|--------|
| 1. were | 3. Those words | 5. did      | 7. was |
| 2. no   | 4. twice       | 6. repeated | 8. not |

**2. Her articles are often published in this magazine.**

- |                 |            |        |                     |
|-----------------|------------|--------|---------------------|
| 1. published    | 4. often   | 7. do  | 9. in this magazine |
| 2. Her articles | 5. publish | 8. are | 10. be              |
| 3. no           | 6. not     |        |                     |

**3. This story will be retold.**

- |         |         |          |          |           |
|---------|---------|----------|----------|-----------|
| 1. will | 3. This | 5. is    | 7. story | 9. retold |
| 2. no   | 4. be   | 6. to be | 8. not   |           |

**4. The newspapers are delivered in the morning.**

- |              |                   |                   |        |
|--------------|-------------------|-------------------|--------|
| 1. do        | 3. no             | 5. in the morning | 7. are |
| 2. delivered | 4. The newspapers | 6. not            | 8. be  |

**5. I was woken up by the telephone call.**

- |       |        |                       |       |         |
|-------|--------|-----------------------|-------|---------|
| 1. up | 3. not | 5. the telephone call | 7. I  | 9. by   |
| 2. am | 4. was | 6. woken              | 8. no | 10. did |

**6. The translation was done by that student yesterday.**

- |                    |         |                 |
|--------------------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. by              | 4. done | 7. did          |
| 2. The translation | 5. no   | 8. not          |
| 3. yesterday       | 6. was  | 9. that student |

**7. The members of the committee will be elected at the next meeting.**

- |                                 |                        |
|---------------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. elected                      | 6. to be               |
| 2. no                           | 7. will                |
| 3. The members of the committee | 8. be                  |
| 4. not                          | 9. at the next meeting |
| 5. are                          | 10. were               |

**8. The dog was taken for a walk to the park.**

- |               |          |                |        |
|---------------|----------|----------------|--------|
| 1. was        | 4. not   | 7. The dog     | 10. is |
| 2. for a walk | 5. did   | 8. to the park |        |
| 3. be         | 6. taken | 9. no          |        |

**Упражнение № 3**

Составьте отрицательную форму сказуемого, употребив нужные слова в правильном порядке.

Например: The book (*to buy*) here yesterday. - *was not bought*

**1. The grass in the garden (to cut) every day.**

- |        |         |            |       |
|--------|---------|------------|-------|
| 1. be  | 3. does | 5. to be   | 7. no |
| 2. not | 4. cut  | 6. cutting | 8. is |

**2. This car (to repair) last month.**

- |           |             |         |
|-----------|-------------|---------|
| 1. repair | 4. did      | 7. were |
| 2. was    | 5. be       | 8. not  |
| 3. no     | 6. repaired |         |

**3. This play (to stage) next autumn.**

- |          |        |           |         |
|----------|--------|-----------|---------|
| 1. be    | 3. not | 5. staged | 7. will |
| 2. stage | 4. is  | 6. no     |         |

**4. We (to impress) by the film we saw yesterday.**

- |        |            |         |              |
|--------|------------|---------|--------------|
| 1. was | 3. impress | 5. were | 7. impressed |
| 2. not | 4. be      | 6. did  | 8. no        |

**5. This country (to situate) on the American continent.**

- |         |             |        |            |
|---------|-------------|--------|------------|
| 1. were | 3. does     | 5. are | 7. situate |
| 2. not  | 4. situated | 6. is  | 8. no      |

**6. I (to ask) to help my little sister.**

- |          |       |        |       |
|----------|-------|--------|-------|
| 1. are   | 3. am | 5. no  | 7. is |
| 2. asked | 4. be | 6. not |       |

**7. The road (to cover) with snow.**

- |          |            |         |          |
|----------|------------|---------|----------|
| 1. to be | 3. are     | 5. no   | 7. cover |
| 2. not   | 4. covered | 6. will | 8. be    |

**8. The exams (to take) last month.**

- |         |        |          |        |
|---------|--------|----------|--------|
| 1. took | 3. did | 5. are   | 7. was |
| 2. were | 4. no  | 6. taken | 8. not |

**Упражнение № 4**

Опровергните утверждения.

**1. The President of the USA is elected every year.**

- |               |        |            |                             |
|---------------|--------|------------|-----------------------------|
| 1. no         | 3. is  | 5. elected | 7. The President of the USA |
| 2. every year | 4. did | 6. not     | 8. does                     |

**2. He will be appointed a minister.**

- |              |         |          |               |        |
|--------------|---------|----------|---------------|--------|
| 1. appointed | 3. will | 5. won't | 7. not        | 9. be  |
| 2. do        | 4. He   | 6. no    | 8. a minister | 10. to |

**3. My friend was impressed by this film.**

- |              |        |                 |              |
|--------------|--------|-----------------|--------------|
| 1. impressed | 3. be  | 5. by this film | 7. My friend |
| 2. no        | 4. was | 6. did          | 8. not       |

**4. I shall be offered a new job.**

- |            |       |       |              |
|------------|-------|-------|--------------|
| 1. offered | 3. do | 5. no | 7. a new job |
| 2. shall   | 4. I  | 6. be | 8. not       |

**5. The letter was received yesterday.**

- |             |       |               |        |
|-------------|-------|---------------|--------|
| 1. received | 3. be | 5. yesterday  | 7. did |
| 2. was      | 4. no | 6. The letter | 8. not |

**6. Old books are kept in this room.**

- |        |              |                 |        |
|--------|--------------|-----------------|--------|
| 1. are | 3. Old books | 5. in this room | 7. do  |
| 2. no  | 4. be        | 6. kept         | 8. not |

**7. They were seen in the hall a minute ago.**

- |                |         |        |                 |         |
|----------------|---------|--------|-----------------|---------|
| 1. were        | 3. no   | 5. be  | 7. not          | 9. They |
| 2. in the hall | 4. seen | 6. did | 8. a minute ago |         |

**8. A car will be repaired in a week.**

- |       |          |              |         |
|-------|----------|--------------|---------|
| 1. be | 3. A car | 5. repaired  | 7. will |
| 2. do | 4. not   | 6. in a week | 8. no   |

**9. This program will be broadcast by BBC.**

- |                 |              |        |           |
|-----------------|--------------|--------|-----------|
| 1. be           | 3. no        | 5. is  | 7. by BBC |
| 2. This program | 4. broadcast | 6. not | 8. will   |

**Упражнение № 5**

Задайте общий вопрос к предложениям.

Например: The dinner **was** cooked yesterday.

**Was** the dinner **cooked** yesterday?

**1. Festivals of folk songs are attended by a lot of people.**

- |                            |           |        |
|----------------------------|-----------|--------|
| 1. festivals of folk songs | 4. Do     | 7. Are |
| 2. a lot of people         | 5. by     |        |
| 3. attended                | 6. attend |        |

**2. The translation will be done tomorrow.**

- |         |             |                    |       |
|---------|-------------|--------------------|-------|
| 1. be   | 3. tomorrow | 5. done            | 7. Do |
| 2. Will | 4. do       | 6. the translation |       |

**3. The house was surrounded (окружен) by a high wall.**

- |                |             |              |        |
|----------------|-------------|--------------|--------|
| 1. surrounded  | 3. Was      | 5. by        | 7. Did |
| 2. a high wall | 4. surround | 6. the house |        |

**4. She was asked to read a story.**

- |        |        |                    |        |
|--------|--------|--------------------|--------|
| 1. Was | 3. she | 5. asked           | 7. Did |
| 2. ask | 4. She | 6. to read a story |        |

**5. She is often invited to the theatre.**

- |                   |           |         |
|-------------------|-----------|---------|
| 1. to the theatre | 4. She    | 7. Does |
| 2. Is             | 5. invite | 8. she  |
| 3. invited        | 6. often  |         |

**6. I am often helped with my work.**

- |           |       |         |                 |
|-----------|-------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. Do     | 3. Am | 5. help | 7. with my work |
| 2. helped | 4. me | 6. I    | 8. often        |

**7. The road will be covered with snow.**

- |              |       |            |          |
|--------------|-------|------------|----------|
| 1. with snow | 3. is | 5. covered | 7. cover |
| 2. the road  | 4. be | 6. Will    |          |

**Упражнение № 6**

Задайте вопрос к выделенной части предложения.

**1. London is situated on the Thames.**

- |           |          |         |             |
|-----------|----------|---------|-------------|
| 1. London | 3. Where | 5. When | 7. situated |
| 2. does   | 4. be    | 6. is   | 8. Why      |

**2. The President of Russia is elected every 4 years.**

- |        |            |                            |              |
|--------|------------|----------------------------|--------------|
| 1. How | 3. be      | 5. elect                   | 7. does      |
| 2. is  | 4. elected | 6. the President of Russia | 8. How often |

**3. Some straight plays will be staged in this theatre.**

- |          |           |          |         |                     |
|----------|-----------|----------|---------|---------------------|
| 1. be    | 3. What   | 5. to be | 7. When | 9. do               |
| 2. stage | 4. staged | 6. plays | 8. will | 10. in this theatre |

**4. The banks of the river were connected by a bridge.**

- |              |            |         |                           |
|--------------|------------|---------|---------------------------|
| 1. connected | 3. How     | 5. Who  | 7. When                   |
| 2. did       | 4. connect | 6. were | 8. the banks of the river |

**5. The room will be cleaned tomorrow because I'm busy now.**

- |          |            |         |             |             |
|----------|------------|---------|-------------|-------------|
| 1. be    | 3. cleaned | 5. do   | 7. How      | 9. tomorrow |
| 2. When. | 4. Why     | 6. will | 8. the room | 10. clean   |

**6. His grandparents were impressed by the show.**

- |             |         |        |              |        |
|-------------|---------|--------|--------------|--------|
| 1. the show | 3. were | 5. did | 7. impressed | 9. was |
| 2. Who      | 4. by   | 6. Why | 8. How       |        |

**7. This program was broadcast 2 hours ago.**

- |         |              |                 |        |
|---------|--------------|-----------------|--------|
| 1. When | 3. broadcast | 5. this program | 7. be  |
| 2. did  | 4. What      | 6. Why          | 8. was |

**8. Five students will be appointed the members of the team.**

- |              |             |             |                            |
|--------------|-------------|-------------|----------------------------|
| 1. will      | 3. to be    | 5. students | 7. be                      |
| 2. appointed | 4. How many | 6. How much | 8. the members of the team |

**9. All the main banks are situated in City.**

- |             |         |            |         |
|-------------|---------|------------|---------|
| 1. situated | 3. What | 5. in City | 7. is   |
| 2. are      | 4. be   | 6. Who     | 8. When |

## Unit 11.3

Грамматика: *Indefinite Tenses Passive*

**Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужную форму сказуемого: *Indefinite Active* или *Indefinite Passive*.

**1. The books ... to our room.**

1. will bring                      2. were brought                      3. brought

**2. You always ... your hat in the hall.**

1. are left                      2. leave                      3. are leaving

**3. At the station they ... by Tom.**

1. met                      2. were meeting                      3. were met

**4. These flowers ... to her in the morning.**

1. will be sent                      2. sent                      3. is sent

**5. The house ... last summer.**

1. didn't live in                      2. wasn't living in                      3. wasn't lived in

**6. I always ... my glasses everywhere.**

1. look for                      2. am looked for                      3. looking for

**7. Students often ... such exercises at their lessons.**

1. are done      2. do      3. will be doing      4. will be done

**8. Children ... some mushrooms in the forest.**

1. were found                      2. to find                      3. found

**Упражнение № 2**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя *Passive* залог вместо *Active*.

**1. Students take examination at the end of each term.**

- |                            |                 |
|----------------------------|-----------------|
| 1. be                      | 5. are          |
| 2. taken                   | 6. were         |
| 3. Students                | 7. Examinations |
| 4. at the end of each term | 8. took         |

**2. The children asked me to read a story.**

- |                    |                 |          |
|--------------------|-----------------|----------|
| 1. to read a story | 4. The children | 7. asked |
| 2. asking          | 5. am           | 8. me    |
| 3. was             | 6. I            |          |

**3. She always does her homework in the evening.**

- |                 |         |                   |
|-----------------|---------|-------------------|
| 1. is           | 4. was  | 7. in the evening |
| 2. She          | 5. done | 8. always         |
| 3. Her homework | 6. did  |                   |

**4. George Simenon wrote this story.**

- |                   |            |          |       |
|-------------------|------------|----------|-------|
| 1. George Simenon | 3. is      | 5. was   | 7. by |
| 2. This story     | 4. written | 6. wrote |       |

**5. I shall serve her a good breakfast in five minutes.**

- |                    |                     |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| 1. served          | 6. be               |
| 2. will            | 7. Her              |
| 3. is              | 8. shall            |
| 4. She             | 9. a good breakfast |
| 5. in five minutes |                     |

**6. Students often discuss interesting problems at their meetings.**

- |                         |                      |
|-------------------------|----------------------|
| 1. Students             | 6. at their meetings |
| 2. Interesting problems | 7. are               |
| 3. discuss              | 8. discussed         |
| 4. often                | 9. students          |
| 5. by                   |                      |

**7. Columbus discovered America in 1492.**

- |       |               |             |        |
|-------|---------------|-------------|--------|
| 1. by | 3. discovered | 5. America  | 7. was |
| 2. be | 4. in 1492    | 6. Columbus | 8. is  |

**8. Mother will ask us to wash up.**

- |       |          |               |          |
|-------|----------|---------------|----------|
| 1. Us | 3. asked | 5. be         | 7. shall |
| 2. We | 4. are   | 6. to wash up | 8. ask   |

**9. I passed four exams in January.**

- |               |               |           |
|---------------|---------------|-----------|
| 1. in January | 3. were       | 5. passed |
| 2. I          | 4. Four exams | 6. was    |

**10. A famous architect built this museum in 1856.**

- |             |                |                       |
|-------------|----------------|-----------------------|
| 1. in 1856  | 4. by          | 7. is                 |
| 2. building | 5. built       | 8. a famous architect |
| 3. was      | 6. This museum |                       |

**Упражнение № 3**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя *Passive* вместо *Active*.  
Обратите особое внимание на предлоги после глаголов.

**1. The guests looked for the ring everywhere.**

- |               |             |                 |
|---------------|-------------|-----------------|
| 1. was        | 3. The ring | 5. looked       |
| 2. everywhere | 4. for      | 6. For the ring |

**2. He listened to the speaker very attentively.**

- |                     |                |        |                |
|---------------------|----------------|--------|----------------|
| 1. listened         | 3. the speaker | 5. He  | 7. to          |
| 2. very attentively | 4. To          | 6. was | 8. The speaker |

**3. They always laugh at a poor girl.**

- |                |           |       |                |
|----------------|-----------|-------|----------------|
| 1. laughed     | 3. always | 5. is | 7. a poor girl |
| 2. A poor girl | 4. At     | 6. at |                |

**4. They will take care of their old grandmother.**

- |                             |                          |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. be                       | 5. Their old grandmother |
| 2. Of their old grandmother | 6. taken                 |
| 3. will                     | 7. of                    |
| 4. care                     |                          |

**5. You can rely on him.**

- |       |        |           |       |
|-------|--------|-----------|-------|
| 1. be | 3. can | 5. relied | 7. On |
| 2. on | 4. him | 6. He     |       |

**6. They speak highly of this book.**

- |              |              |           |       |
|--------------|--------------|-----------|-------|
| 1. of        | 3. spoken    | 5. highly | 7. is |
| 2. This book | 4. this book | 6. Of     |       |

**7. They sent for a doctor in the morning.**

- |                   |         |        |
|-------------------|---------|--------|
| 1. A doctor       | 4. sent | 7. For |
| 2. in the morning | 5. for  |        |
| 3. a doctor       | 6. was  |        |

**Упражнение № 4**

Задайте вопрос к выделенной части предложения.

**1. Mushrooms are gathered in the forest.**

- |              |                  |             |
|--------------|------------------|-------------|
| 1. mushrooms | 4. What          | 7. Where    |
| 2. Why       | 5. in the forest | 8. gathered |
| 3. are       | 6. gathering     | 9. were     |

**2. The telegram will be received in two hours.**

- |         |        |                 |             |
|---------|--------|-----------------|-------------|
| 1. What | 3. be  | 5. the telegram | 7. will     |
| 2. When | 4. Why | 6. is           | 8. received |

**3. Only meat was bought because I had little money.**

- |        |           |         |                               |
|--------|-----------|---------|-------------------------------|
| 1. Why | 3. only   | 5. meat | 7. When                       |
| 2. How | 4. bought | 6. was  | 8. because I had little money |

**4. Your friend's report will be discussed at the next meeting.**

- |          |                        |              |
|----------|------------------------|--------------|
| 1. What  | 4. your                | 7. What      |
| 2. be    | 5. at the next meeting | 8. discussed |
| 3. Whose | 6. will                | 9. report    |

**5. I shall be asked to help them.**

- |         |        |          |                 |
|---------|--------|----------|-----------------|
| 1. Who  | 3. be  | 5. asked | 7. will         |
| 2. What | 4. How | 6. shall | 8. to help them |

**6. The child is told interesting stories every evening.**

- |              |         |        |                  |
|--------------|---------|--------|------------------|
| 1. the child | 3. told | 5. is  | 7. every evening |
| 2. Which     | 4. What | 6. Who | 8. to            |

**7. Books are read in this room in the afternoon.**

- |        |                 |                     |            |
|--------|-----------------|---------------------|------------|
| 1. is  | 3. What         | 5. in the afternoon | 7. reading |
| 2. did | 4. in this room | 6. done             |            |

**8. His friend was advised to go in for sports.**

- |         |          |               |            |
|---------|----------|---------------|------------|
| 1. was  | 3. to go | 5. his friend | 7. advised |
| 2. What | 4. to do | 6. When       |            |

**9. Many funny stories were read to us.**

- |         |          |                  |        |
|---------|----------|------------------|--------|
| 1. read | 3. How   | 5. were          | 7. was |
| 2. What | 4. to us | 6. funny stories |        |

**Упражнение № 5**

Вставьте предлоги, где необходимо.

1. with    2. by    3. of    4. from    5. \_

1. He was interrupted ... the ringing of the phone.
2. The roof of my house is painted ... green.
3. It was made ... simple tools.
4. The table is made ... expensive wood.
5. Can this document be written ... a pencil?
6. She will be met at the station ... Tom tomorrow.
7. The doctor was sent for ... my mother.

8. Clothes are brushed ... a hand-brush.
9. The house is built ... stone.
10. The bread was cut ... a sharp knife.
11. He was offered ... an interesting work.
12. The cake is made ... flour, eggs and sugar.

## Unit 11.4

Грамматика: *Modal Verbs + Passive Infinitive*

### Упражнение № 1

Преобразуйте предложения, используя *Passive Infinitive* после модального глагола.

Например: Only Granny can cook such a tasty pie.

Such a tasty pie can be cooked only by Granny.

#### 1. She could book the ticket later.

- |          |         |           |               |        |
|----------|---------|-----------|---------------|--------|
| 1. could | 3. be   | 5. to be  | 7. The ticket | 9. was |
| 2. She   | 4. book | 6. booked | 8. later      |        |

#### 2. You can understand this phrase in different ways.

- |                |                      |        |
|----------------|----------------------|--------|
| 1. be          | 4. understood        | 7. can |
| 2. understand  | 5. to be             | 8. You |
| 3. This phrase | 6. in different ways | 9. is  |

#### 3. You ought to improve your English.

- |          |       |             |            |            |
|----------|-------|-------------|------------|------------|
| 1. You   | 3. is | 5. improved | 7. be      | 9. improve |
| 2. ought | 4. to | 6. Your     | 8. English | 10. your   |

#### 4. He might take us to the airport in this car.

- |       |        |                   |           |                 |
|-------|--------|-------------------|-----------|-----------------|
| 1. He | 3. are | 5. to the airport | 7. by him | 9. took         |
| 2. We | 4. be  | 6. taken          | 8. might  | 10. in this car |

#### 5. She can't answer this difficult question.

- |           |             |                       |
|-----------|-------------|-----------------------|
| 1. can't  | 4. answered | 7. difficult question |
| 2. answer | 5. to be    | 8. be                 |
| 3. This   | 6. She      | 9. is                 |

#### 6. You must not disturb your father when he works.

- |           |        |                  |         |              |
|-----------|--------|------------------|---------|--------------|
| 1. You    | 3. is  | 5. when he works | 7. be   | 9. disturbed |
| 2. father | 4. not | 6. must          | 8. Your | 10. to be    |

**7. Can I serve the tea now?**

- |          |            |          |        |           |
|----------|------------|----------|--------|-----------|
| 1. I     | 3. the tea | 5. to be | 7. Can | 9. served |
| 2. serve | 4. now     | 6. be    | 8. is  |           |

**8. All the students must learn the poem.**

- |             |                 |         |            |         |
|-------------|-----------------|---------|------------|---------|
| 1. be       | 3. to be        | 5. by   | 7. All     | 9. is   |
| 2. The poem | 4. the students | 6. must | 8. learned | 10. all |

**Упражнение № 2**

Преобразуйте предложения в отрицательные.

**1. The job can be done at once.**

- |            |        |          |         |
|------------|--------|----------|---------|
| 1. at once | 3. can | 5. no    | 7. not  |
| 2. The job | 4. be  | 6. can't | 8. done |

**2. She must be invited to our party.**

- |           |                 |            |
|-----------|-----------------|------------|
| 1. not    | 4. be           | 7. must    |
| 2. invite | 5. no           | 8. invited |
| 3. She    | 6. to our party | 9. is      |

**3. She should be told about it.**

- |             |       |          |         |
|-------------|-------|----------|---------|
| 1. should   | 3. be | 5. to be | 7. told |
| 2. about it | 4. no | 6. not   | 8. She  |

**4. My friend may be asked the same question.**

- |              |                      |
|--------------|----------------------|
| 1. be        | 5. to be             |
| 2. no        | 6. asked             |
| 3. not       | 7. may               |
| 4. My friend | 8. the same question |

**5. The book must be returned to the library today.**

- |       |             |          |                   |
|-------|-------------|----------|-------------------|
| 1. be | 3. The book | 5. today | 7. to the library |
| 2. no | 4. not      | 6. need  | 8. returned       |

**6. The letter can be answered today.**

- |       |               |             |           |
|-------|---------------|-------------|-----------|
| 1. be | 3. The letter | 5. today    | 7. cannot |
| 2. no | 4. can        | 6. answered | 8. not    |

**7. The speaker could be heard well.**

- |          |          |         |                |
|----------|----------|---------|----------------|
| 1. could | 3. not   | 5. well | 7. The speaker |
| 2. no    | 4. heard | 6. be   |                |

**Упражнение № 3**

Переведите предложение, используя *Passive Infinitive* после модальных глаголов и употребляя нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. Где можно купить хлеб?**

- |           |          |         |           |           |
|-----------|----------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| 1. can    | 3. bread | 5. need | 7. bought | 9. should |
| 2. to buy | 4. must  | 6. be   | 8. Where  |           |

**2. Когда надо сдавать экзамен?**

- |             |            |          |         |
|-------------|------------|----------|---------|
| 1. the exam | 3. to take | 5. can   | 7. must |
| 2. When     | 4. taken   | 6. could | 8. be   |

**3. Когда следует прочесть эту книгу?**

- |            |         |            |              |
|------------|---------|------------|--------------|
| 1. should  | 3. can  | 5. reading | 7. this book |
| 2. to read | 4. When | 6. read    | 8. be        |

**4. Дом, наверное, продадут на следующей неделе.**

- |            |              |              |         |
|------------|--------------|--------------|---------|
| 1. be      | 3. The house | 5. selling   | 7. may  |
| 2. to sell | 4. to be     | 6. next week | 8. sold |

**5. Эту колбасу нельзя есть.**

- |                 |            |          |           |
|-----------------|------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. eating       | 3. be      | 5. to be | 7. to eat |
| 2. This sausage | 4. can not | 6. can't | 8. eaten  |

**6. Детей надо любить.**

- |          |             |          |            |
|----------|-------------|----------|------------|
| 1. must  | 3. Children | 5. can   | 7. to love |
| 2. to be | 4. need     | 6. loved | 8. be      |

**7. На неё нельзя смотреть.**

- |        |           |          |            |
|--------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. She | 3. Her    | 5. to be | 7. to look |
| 2. be  | 4. looked | 6. at    | 8. can't   |

**8. Не надо его слушать.**

- |          |             |              |              |
|----------|-------------|--------------|--------------|
| 1. Him   | 3. He       | 5. shouldn't | 7. to listen |
| 2. to be | 4. listened | 6. be        | 8. to        |

**9. Её нужно наказать?**

- |           |              |             |          |
|-----------|--------------|-------------|----------|
| 1. Should | 3. to punish | 5. hers     | 7. to be |
| 2. be     | 4. her       | 6. punished | 8. she   |

**10. Хорошо бы сегодня постирать занавески.**

- |            |                 |           |            |
|------------|-----------------|-----------|------------|
| 1. washed  | 3. The curtains | 5. today  | 7. to be   |
| 2. washing | 4. be           | 6. should | 8. to wash |

## Unit 11.5

Грамматика: Indefinite Passive (Miscellanea)

## Упражнение № 1

Преобразуйте предложения, используя страдательный залог вместо действительного. Дайте 2 варианта.

Например: We gave her some tea.

1. She was given some tea.    2. Some tea was given to her.

**1. The teacher gave pupils a small map of England.**

- |                           |           |                            |
|---------------------------|-----------|----------------------------|
| 1. given                  | 5. to     | 9. pupils                  |
| 2. were                   | 6. Pupils | 10. a small map of England |
| 3. A small map of England | 7. was    |                            |
| 4. gave                   | 8. did    |                            |

**2. The director sometimes gives her leading roles.**

- |                  |                  |          |
|------------------|------------------|----------|
| 1. is            | 5. are           | 9. given |
| 2. her           | 6. Leading roles | 10. to   |
| 3. leading roles | 7. sometimes     |          |
| 4. She           | 8. Her           |          |

**3. Mother will bring me some toys.**

- |          |            |       |              |               |
|----------|------------|-------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. be    | 3. brought | 5. to | 7. Some toys | 9. will       |
| 2. shall | 4. I       | 6. me | 8. Me        | 10. some toys |

**4. He does not write letters to her.**

- |            |       |            |            |         |
|------------|-------|------------|------------|---------|
| 1. written | 3. is | 5. letters | 7. not     | 9. She  |
| 2. does    | 4. to | 6. her     | 8. Letters | 10. are |

**5. The chief offered him a new job.**

- |              |           |        |        |              |
|--------------|-----------|--------|--------|--------------|
| 1. A new job | 3. To him | 5. him | 7. was | 9. a new job |
| 2. offered   | 4. He     | 6. Him | 8. to  |              |

**6. She will show me her dress.**

- |              |       |          |              |        |
|--------------|-------|----------|--------------|--------|
| 1. shown     | 3. I  | 5. will  | 7. Me        | 9. be  |
| 2. Her dress | 4. me | 6. shall | 8. her dress | 10. to |

**7. Mother read her an interesting story.**

- |        |                         |         |                         |         |
|--------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|---------|
| 1. Her | 3. to                   | 5. She  | 7. is                   | 9. her  |
| 2. was | 4. an interesting story | 6. read | 8. An interesting story | 10. are |

**Упражнение № 2**

Выберите нужную форму сказуемого: *Active* или *Passive*.

**1. All my questions ... after classes.**

- |             |                  |
|-------------|------------------|
| 1. answered | 2. were answered |
|-------------|------------------|

**2. Such books ... at our meetings.**

- |                  |                   |
|------------------|-------------------|
| 1. are discussed | 2. are discussing |
|------------------|-------------------|

**3. The children often ... in this park.**

- |               |         |
|---------------|---------|
| 1. are played | 2. play |
|---------------|---------|

**4. Our car ... at this garage.**

- |                     |                |
|---------------------|----------------|
| 1. will be repaired | 2. will repair |
|---------------------|----------------|

**5. The children ... by their mother.**

- |                       |                    |
|-----------------------|--------------------|
| 1. are putting to bed | 2. were put to bed |
|-----------------------|--------------------|

**6. The flowers ... in the evening.**

- |                    |                 |
|--------------------|-----------------|
| 1. will be watered | 2. are watering |
|--------------------|-----------------|

**7. The garden ... .**

- |                     |                         |
|---------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. looks after well | 2. is well looked after |
|---------------------|-------------------------|

**8. The child fell ill so the doctor ....**

- |                 |             |
|-----------------|-------------|
| 1. was sent for | 2. sent for |
|-----------------|-------------|

**Упражнение № 3**

Из слов, данных в скобках, составьте предложения, используя *Passive Voice*.

Например: A house looks very old. (it / to build / 1870)  
A house looks very old. It was build in 1870.

**1. It is a very popular television program. (it/to watch/millions of people)**

- |            |                       |                       |          |
|------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------|
| 1. watched | 4. by                 | 7. is                 | 10. with |
| 2. It      | 5. it                 | 8. Millions of people |          |
| 3. are     | 6. millions of people | 9. watch              |          |

**2. They couldn't meet yesterday. (the date of meeting/to change)**

- |         |           |                        |            |
|---------|-----------|------------------------|------------|
| 1. They | 3. change | 5. did                 | 7. is      |
| 2. was  | 4. be     | 6. The date of meeting | 8. changed |

**3. Jim works as a driver. (he/to pay/well)**

- |        |         |           |         |
|--------|---------|-----------|---------|
| 1. are | 3. paid | 5. paying | 7. pays |
| 2. He  | 4. Him  | 6. is     | 8. well |

**4. There is thick fog in the city today. (all the flights/to put off/at the airport)**

- |                    |         |       |                |
|--------------------|---------|-------|----------------|
| 1. at the airport  | 3. was  | 5. is | 7. putting off |
| 2. All the flights | 4. will | 6. be | 8. put off     |

**5. She always celebrates her birthday in the restaurant. (many guests/to invite/every year)**

- |        |               |                |            |
|--------|---------------|----------------|------------|
| 1. are | 3. invite     | 5. was         | 7. is      |
| 2. She | 4. every year | 6. Many guests | 8. invited |

**6. What a beautiful monument it is! (it/to construct/famous engineer)**

- |                      |              |                |              |
|----------------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|
| 1. a famous engineer | 4. It        | 7. by          | 10. A famous |
| 2. were              | 5. are       | 8. was         | engineer     |
| 3. to construct      | 6. construct | 9. constructed |              |

**7. The facade of the Tretyakov Gallery is very beautiful. (it/to design/Vasnetsov)**

- |         |              |             |        |
|---------|--------------|-------------|--------|
| 1. with | 3. designing | 5. designed | 7. by  |
| 2. It   | 4. Vasnetsov | 6. was      | 8. are |

**8. The library is very rich. (a lot of books/to gather/from all over the world)**

- |                   |              |                            |
|-------------------|--------------|----------------------------|
| 1. was            | 4. be        | 7. gather                  |
| 2. A lot of books | 5. gathering | 8. from all over the world |
| 3. gathered       | 6. are       |                            |

**9. Our park is very nice. (many trees/to plant/every spring)**

- |                 |             |        |            |
|-----------------|-------------|--------|------------|
| 1. every spring | 3. planting | 5. be  | 7. is      |
| 2. Many trees   | 4. was      | 6. are | 8. planted |

**Упражнение № 4**

Выберите сказуемое, необходимое для преобразования предложения в страдательный залог.

**1. Yesterday my mother woke me at 7.**

- |               |         |              |             |
|---------------|---------|--------------|-------------|
| 1. was woking | 2. woke | 3. was woken | 4. am woken |
|---------------|---------|--------------|-------------|

**2. Tom will meet us at the station.**

- |                    |                 |               |                |
|--------------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. will be meeting | 2. shall be met | 3. shall meet | 4. will be met |
|--------------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------|

**3. They showed her the way to the station.**

1. was showed      2. is shown      3. was shown      4. was showing

**4. A young actress will play this role.**

1. will be played      3. will be playing  
2. will play      4. will be play

**5. This director shoots a new film every year.**

1. was shot      2. is shoot      3. is shot      4. is shooting

**6. The English Channel separates Great Britain from the Continent.**

1. does separate      3. are separated  
2. is separated      4. is separating

**7. We shall invite her to our party.**

1. will invite      3. shall be invited  
2. will be invited      4. shall be inviting

**8. She always does her homework herself.**

1. is done      2. are doing      3. are done      4. are to do

**Упражнение № 5**

Выберите глагольную форму, необходимую для преобразования предложения в отрицательное.

**1. The play will be staged next month.**

1. not will be staged      3. will no be staged  
2. will not be staged      4. will be not staged

**2. Newspapers and magazines are delivered on Sundays.**

1. not are delivered      3. are not delivered  
2. do not be delivered      4. do not delivered

**3. She must be told about it.**

1. must be not told      3. do not must be told  
2. not must be told      4. must not be told

**4. We shall be taken to the theatre next Sunday.**

1. not shall be taken      3. shall not taken  
2. shall not be taken      4. shall be not taken

**5. His work was looked through very carefully.**

1. was not looked      3. was not looked through  
2. was looked not through      4. not was looked

**6. This text could be translated without a dictionary.**

- |                            |                            |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1. could no be translated  | 3. could not be translated |
| 2. could be not translated | 4. not could be translated |

**7. He is seen near your house every other day.**

- |                  |               |
|------------------|---------------|
| 1. does not seen | 3. not seen   |
| 2. is not seen   | 4. is no seen |

**Unit 11.6***Грамматика: The Passive Voice***Упражнение № 1**

Определите время и залог сказуемого.

**1. Present****3. Future****5. Active****2. Past****4. Indefinite****6. Passive**

1. This book is not much spoken about.
2. They will be glad to see us.
3. The letter was given to him 2 days ago.
4. They kept the secret well.
5. He was to wait for us in the hall.
6. Two new schools will be built there next year.
7. My mother always buys bread in this shop.
8. Is your classroom aired during the break?
9. Will his parents invite her to the party?
10. A little boy was taken for a walk.

**Упражнение № 2**

Определите, в какой видо-временной форме и в каком залоге будет использован глагол при переводе предложений на английский язык.

**1. Present****3. Future****5. Active****2. Past****4. Indefinite****6. Passive**

1. Его просили прийти пораньше.
2. На таких девушек редко обращают внимание.
3. Тебе только зададут несколько вопросов.
4. Какой художник написал этот пейзаж?
5. Плохо, что вы не пользуетесь справочной литературой.

6. К сожалению, этим вопросам не уделяют должного внимания.
7. Куда вы отправите своего ребенка на лето?
8. Разве об этом тебя просили?
9. Ни над одним его анекдотом не смеялись.
10. Какие книги ты берёшь в библиотеке?

### Упражнение № 3

Преобразуйте предложения, используя пассивный залог вместо активного.

#### 1. We looked through the article once more.

- |                |            |              |
|----------------|------------|--------------|
| 1. was         | 4. through | 7. Through   |
| 2. the article | 5. were    | 8. look      |
| 3. The article | 6. looked  | 9. once more |

#### 2. Your friend must draw three pictures.

- |          |                   |         |         |            |
|----------|-------------------|---------|---------|------------|
| 1. drawn | 3. Three pictures | 5. Your | 7. drew | 9. must    |
| 2. to    | 4. your           | 6. by   | 8. be   | 10. friend |

#### 3. We shall show the tourists all the interesting places.

- |       |                               |                 |
|-------|-------------------------------|-----------------|
| 1. be | 4. will                       | 7. shall        |
| 2. to | 5. show                       | 8. shown        |
| 3. by | 6. All the interesting places | 9. the tourists |

#### 4. I could easily forgive her mistake.

- |        |            |             |          |           |
|--------|------------|-------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. be  | 3. forgave | 5. forgiven | 7. could | 9. easily |
| 2. Her | 4. mistake | 6. forgive  | 8. She   |           |

#### 5. They sell shoes at reasonable prices here.

- |         |          |         |         |                         |
|---------|----------|---------|---------|-------------------------|
| 1. sold | 3. Shoes | 5. was  | 7. are  | 9. at reasonable prices |
| 2. is   | 4. sell  | 6. here | 8. They |                         |

#### 6. How did you translate this text?

- |        |               |              |        |
|--------|---------------|--------------|--------|
| 1. did | 3. translated | 5. you       | 7. was |
| 2. How | 4. be         | 6. this text |        |

#### 7. They grow nice flowers in their garden.

- |        |                 |                |                   |
|--------|-----------------|----------------|-------------------|
| 1. are | 3. Nice flowers | 5. is          | 7. in this garden |
| 2. be  | 4. grown        | 6. This garden |                   |

#### 8. The teacher pointed out some mistakes in his work.

- |                |            |                  |
|----------------|------------|------------------|
| 1. out         | 4. pointed | 7. the teacher   |
| 2. in his work | 5. by      | 8. was           |
| 3. His work    | 6. were    | 9. Some mistakes |

**9. Our foreign guest sang us some folk songs.**

- |         |         |         |                      |         |
|---------|---------|---------|----------------------|---------|
| 1. us   | 3. sung | 5. Us   | 7. our foreign guest | 9. sang |
| 2. Some | 4. by   | 6. were | 8. folk songs        | 10. to  |

**Упражнение № 4**

Задайте вопросы к выделенной части предложения.

**1. He was looked at very attentively.**

- |           |        |                     |
|-----------|--------|---------------------|
| 1. looked | 4. Who | 7. very attentively |
| 2. How    | 5. he  |                     |
| 3. at     | 6. was |                     |

**2. Some mistakes in his work were pointed out by the teacher.**

- |                |                |           |
|----------------|----------------|-----------|
| 1. the teacher | 5. in his work | 9. was    |
| 2. What        | 6. How many    | 10. Where |
| 3. were        | 7. pointed     |           |
| 4. out         | 8. by          |           |

**3. The child is ill so the doctor will be sent for.**

- |         |        |         |               |
|---------|--------|---------|---------------|
| 1. When | 3. Why | 5. sent | 7. Who        |
| 2. for  | 4. be  | 6. will | 8. the doctor |

**4. He was seen in this street yesterday.**

- |                  |              |        |         |
|------------------|--------------|--------|---------|
| 1. he            | 3. Where     | 5. Why | 7. Who  |
| 2. in the street | 4. yesterday | 6. was | 8. seen |

**5. The work can be done today.**

- |         |             |         |        |
|---------|-------------|---------|--------|
| 1. When | 3. What     | 5. How  | 7. is  |
| 2. be   | 4. the work | 6. done | 8. can |

**6. We shall be invited to their new house.**

- |            |         |                    |
|------------|---------|--------------------|
| 1. invited | 4. to   | 7. Where           |
| 2. shall   | 5. we   | 8. be              |
| 3. Who     | 6. will | 9. their new house |

**7. In Canada French and English are spoken.**

- |                       |              |             |
|-----------------------|--------------|-------------|
| 1. languages          | 4. in Canada | 7. How many |
| 2. French and English | 5. are       |             |
| 3. What               | 6. spoken    |             |

## Unit 11.7

Грамматика: *Complex Object (after 'want')*

## Упражнение № 1

Выберите нужную форму местоимения.

## 1. Mother wanted ... to wash up.

1. I                    2. me                    3. mine                    4. myself                    5. my

## 2. I'd like ... to look after my sister at the party.

1. your                    2. you                    3. yours                    4. yourself

## 3. We did not want ... to come to our party.

1. herself                    2. she                    3. her                    4. hers

## 4. Our parents wanted ... to become engineers.

1. we                    2. our                    3. us                    4. ourselves                    5. ours

## 5. I'd like ... to be sent to the conference.

1. they                    2. their                    3. them                    4. theirs                    5. themselves

## 6. Do you want ... to be elected a mayor of our city?

1. he                    2. him                    3. his                    4. himself

## 7. Do you really want ... to marry your brother?

1. my                    2. I                    3. me                    4. mine                    5. myself

## 8. I'd like ... to join us next Sunday.

1. hers                    2. she                    3. her                    4. herself

## Упражнение № 2

Переведите предложения, расставив нужные слова в правильном порядке.

## 1. Я хочу, чтобы родители купили мне машину.

1. to buy                    3. a car                    5. bought                    7. that  
2. I                    4. my parents                    6. want                    8. me

## 2. Мама не хотела, чтобы мы шли на эту вечеринку.

1. Mother                    3. to go                    5. went                    7. did not                    9. to this party  
2. that                    4. want                    6. us                    8. we

**3. Я не хотел, чтобы они опоздали на поезд.**

- |                  |         |         |         |               |
|------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------------|
| 1. them          | 3. I    | 5. want | 7. they | 9. to be late |
| 2. for the train | 4. that | 6. did  | 8. not  | 10. were late |

**4. Они хотят, чтобы Питер пригласил ее на вечеринку?**

- |         |                |         |                 |                   |
|---------|----------------|---------|-----------------|-------------------|
| 1. him  | 3. Do          | 5. They | 7. to the party | 9. want           |
| 2. that | 4. invited her | 6. they | 8. Peter        | 10. to invite her |

**5. Я хотел, чтобы он послушал прогноз погоды.**

- |             |              |                            |        |           |
|-------------|--------------|----------------------------|--------|-----------|
| 1. listened | 3. I         | 5. had                     | 7. him | 9. wanted |
| 2. that     | 4. to listen | 6. to the weather forecast | 8. he  |           |

**6. Учитель хотел, чтобы вы сделали доклад.**

- |         |           |                     |                |
|---------|-----------|---------------------|----------------|
| 1. that | 3. made   | 5. to make a report | 7. The teacher |
| 2. you  | 4. wanted | 6. You              |                |

**7. Вы хотели, чтобы она навестила вас в воскресенье?**

- |         |              |            |        |             |
|---------|--------------|------------|--------|-------------|
| 1. you  | 3. want      | 5. visited | 7. she | 9. to visit |
| 2. that | 4. on Sunday | 6. her     | 8. Did | 10. wanted  |

**8. Я хочу, чтобы ее попросили приготовить обед.**

- |         |                |          |                   |              |
|---------|----------------|----------|-------------------|--------------|
| 1. her  | 3. I           | 5. asked | 7. she            | 9. was asked |
| 2. that | 4. to be asked | 6. want  | 8. to cook dinner |              |

**9. Мне бы хотелось, чтобы текст перевели сегодня.**

- |                     |                   |             |         |
|---------------------|-------------------|-------------|---------|
| 1. to be translated | 3. the text       | 5. today    | 7. that |
| 2. translated       | 4. was translated | 6. I'd like |         |

**10. Мой друг хочет, чтобы тебя пригласили в театр.**

- |                   |                 |                  |
|-------------------|-----------------|------------------|
| 1. to the theatre | 4. wants        | 7. My friend     |
| 2. that           | 5. were invited | 8. want          |
| 3. to invite      | 6. you          | 9. to be invited |

**Unit 11.8**

Грамматика: *The Article*

**Упражнение № 1**

Вставьте артикль, где это необходимо.

**1. Washington DC is ... capital of ... United States, but New York is ... biggest city.**

- |        |      |      |       |
|--------|------|------|-------|
| 1. the | 2. a | 3. _ | 4. an |
|--------|------|------|-------|

**2. It is also ... world's tallest city.**

1. the            2. a            3. \_            4. an

**3. ... heart of New York is ... Manhattan, where ... buildings reach ... sky.**

1. the            3. \_            5. a  
2. The            4. A            6. an

**4. ... most famous skyscraper in ... world is ... Empire State Building.**

1. the            3. A            5. a  
2. The            4. an            6. \_

**5. ... Broadway is ... very long street, and ... home of New York theatres.**

1. a            3. the            5. The  
2. \_            4. A            6. an

**6. It is also ... home of Macy's, ... largest department store in the world.**

1. a            2. the            3. an            4. \_

**7. But if you want to ... spend money, then come to ... Fifth Avenue, which has ... most expensive shops in New York.**

1. the            2. \_            3. a            4. an

**8. New York is ... city of banks.**

1. the            2. a            3. \_            4. an

**Упражнение № 2**

Вставьте артикль, где это необходимо.

**1. I have ... colour TV-set.**

1. the            2. a            3. an            4. \_

**2. There is ... book, ... pen, and ... paper on my ... writing-desk.**

1. a            2. \_            3. the            4. an

**3. My brother is ... teacher.**

1. a            2. the            3. an            4. \_

**4. He works at ... school.**

1. \_            2. the            3. a            4. an

**5. He goes to ... school in ... morning.**

1. \_            2. the            3. a            4. an

**6. My new dress is made of ... silk.**

1. the            2. \_            3. a            4. an

**7. If you want to write something on ... blackboard, you must have ... piece of ... chalk.**

1. a            2. the            3. \_            4. an

**8. There is ... garden in ... front of our school.**

1. \_            2. a            3. the            4. an

### **Упражнение № 3**

Вставьте артикль, где необходимо.

**1. Do you play ... piano?**

1. \_            2. the            3. a            4. an

**2. What do you do in ... evening?**

1. a            2. the            3. an            4. \_

**3. I often play ... chess with my father.**

1. the            2. \_            3. a            4. an

**4. The children are out of ... doors.**

1. the            2. \_            3. a            4. an

**5. What ... game does your sister like to play?**

1. the            2. \_            3. a            4. an

**6. ... Moscow is situated on ... Moscow River.**

1. the            2. \_            3. The            4. A            5. a

**7. There is ... canal called ... Moscow-Volga Canal.**

1. the            2. a            3. \_            4. an

**8. Several rivers run into ... sea at ... New York.**

1. the            2. \_            3. a            4. an



---

---

**TRADITIONS AND CUSTOMS****Unit 12.1**

*Грамматика:*                    *Continuous Tenses Passive*

**Упражнение № 1**

Поставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в форму *Continuous Passive*.

**1. The meeting (to hold) in the library from 4 till 6.**

- |                   |                    |
|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1. is being held  | 3. were being held |
| 2. was being held | 4. are being held  |

**2. Don't enter the room, the students (to examine) there.**

- |                        |                       |
|------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. were being examined | 3. was being examined |
| 2. is being examined   | 4. are being examined |

**3. A theatre and a cinema (to build) when we came to this town.**

- |                    |                     |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| 1. was being built | 3. are being built  |
| 2. is being built  | 4. were being built |

**4. Mom, I am hungry! - Wait a little! The dinner (to cook).**

- |                      |                    |
|----------------------|--------------------|
| 1. are being cooked  | 3. is being cooked |
| 2. were being cooked | 4. am being cooked |

**5. A new grammar rule (to explain) by the teacher at that moment.**

- |                         |                        |
|-------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. are being explained  | 3. was being explained |
| 2. were being explained | 4. is being explained  |

**6. While the experiment (to make) we were not allowed to enter.**

- |                   |                    |
|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1. was being made | 3. are being made  |
| 2. is being made  | 4. were being made |

**7. I know, I (to wait) for in the park now.**

- |                      |                     |
|----------------------|---------------------|
| 1. were being waited | 3. am being waited  |
| 2. is being waited   | 4. are being waited |

**Упражнение № 2**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя сказуемое в пассивном залоге.

**1. They are discussing an interesting question.**

- |               |              |                            |
|---------------|--------------|----------------------------|
| 1. being      | 4. is        | 7. be                      |
| 2. discussing | 5. They      | 8. An interesting question |
| 3. by them    | 6. discussed | 9. been                    |

**2. This professor is examining our friend now.**

- |                   |                   |        |
|-------------------|-------------------|--------|
| 1. Our friend     | 5. This professor | 9. by  |
| 2. now            | 6. examined       | 10. be |
| 3. being          | 7. is             |        |
| 4. this professor | 8. examining      |        |

**3. They are building new schools in our district.**

- |          |                    |                |             |
|----------|--------------------|----------------|-------------|
| 1. is    | 3. They            | 5. are         | 7. building |
| 2. built | 4. in our district | 6. New schools | 8. being    |

**4. They are demonstrating a new film in a lecture room.**

- |                      |                 |
|----------------------|-----------------|
| 1. A new film        | 5. demonstrated |
| 2. demonstrating     | 6. is           |
| 3. in a lecture room | 7. been         |
| 4. being             | 8. They         |

**5. At that moment they were counting money.**

- |          |             |                   |         |
|----------|-------------|-------------------|---------|
| 1. were  | 3. counting | 5. At that moment | 7. was  |
| 2. money | 4. being    | 6. counted        | 8. been |

**6. He had a feeling that somebody was following him.**

- |             |          |                          |
|-------------|----------|--------------------------|
| 1. he       | 4. by    | 7. somebody              |
| 2. followed | 5. been  | 8. He had a feeling that |
| 3. was      | 6. being | 9. following             |

**7. He was taking pictures of his friends at that moment.**

- |                   |                    |          |
|-------------------|--------------------|----------|
| 1. being          | 5. His friends     | 8. taken |
| 2. taking         | 6. been            | 9. He    |
| 3. were           | 7. Pictures of his | 10. was  |
| 4. at that moment | friends            |          |

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите нужную форму для преобразования предложения в отрицательное.

**1. A new underground station is being constructed in our street.**

- |                             |                             |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1. not is being constructed | 3. is not being constructed |
| 2. is not constructing      | 4. is being not constructed |

**2. The device was being tested when we entered the laboratory.**

- |                         |                        |
|-------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. was being not tested | 3. is not being tested |
| 2. was not being tested | 4. did not be tested   |

**3. The tourists were being shown around the city the whole afternoon.**

- |                         |                         |
|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. did not being shown  | 3. were being not shown |
| 2. were not being shown | 4. not were being shown |

**4. Tell him that he is being waited for in the hall.**

- |                              |                            |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1. does not being waited for | 3. is not being waited for |
| 2. not is being waited for   | 4. is being not waited for |

**5. Some important problems are being discussed now.**

- |                            |                            |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1. are being not discussed | 3. not are being discussed |
| 2. do not being discussed  | 4. are not being discussed |

**6. Easter eggs are being painted in the kitchen now.**

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. are not being painted | 3. are not being         |
| 2. are being painted not | 4. are being not painted |

**Упражнение № 4**

Задайте общий вопрос к предложениям.

**1. Our TV set is being fixed now.**

- |          |          |               |
|----------|----------|---------------|
| 1. being | 3. Is    | 5. our TV set |
| 2. Does  | 4. fixed | 6. now        |

**2. The experiment was being held the whole evening.**

- |          |                   |                      |
|----------|-------------------|----------------------|
| 1. being | 3. the experiment | 5. Was               |
| 2. Did   | 4. held           | 6. the whole evening |

**3. Very nice pictures are being exhibited in this museum.**

- |                   |               |              |        |
|-------------------|---------------|--------------|--------|
| 1. in this museum | 3. exhibiting | 5. very nice | 6. Are |
| 2. being          | 4. exhibited  | pictures     | 7. Do  |

**4. A new book of this writer was being discussed when she entered.**

- |                              |              |
|------------------------------|--------------|
| 1. a new book of this writer | 5. discussed |
| 2. Did                       | 6. Is        |
| 3. being                     | 7. Was       |
| 4. when she entered          |              |

**5. The Agreement is being translated now.**

- |                  |               |                  |
|------------------|---------------|------------------|
| 1. the Agreement | 4. now        | 7. The Agreement |
| 2. translating   | 5. being      |                  |
| 3. Is            | 6. translated |                  |

**6. His letters were being discussed by them for three hours.**

- |          |                    |               |                |
|----------|--------------------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. being | 3. discussed       | 5. discussing | 7. Did         |
| 2. Were  | 4. for three hours | 6. by them    | 8. his letters |

**Упражнение № 5**

Задайте вопрос к выделенной части предложения.

**1. The students are being examined in that room.**

- |          |                 |                 |
|----------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. being | 4. the students | 7. in that room |
| 2. Where | 5. examining    | 8. examined     |
| 3. What  | 6. are          | 9. Why          |

**2. A new book was being discussed when I entered the room.**

- |          |        |                            |         |
|----------|--------|----------------------------|---------|
| 1. being | 3. is  | 5. when I entered the room | 7. How  |
| 2. What  | 4. was | 6. discussed               | 8. book |

**3. A young woman was being looked at with great interest.**

- |           |                  |        |          |
|-----------|------------------|--------|----------|
| 1. looked | 3. How           | 5. at  | 7. Why   |
| 2. be     | 4. a young woman | 6. was | 8. being |

**4. It's raining, so the flights are being delayed.**

- |                |            |        |          |
|----------------|------------|--------|----------|
| 1. the flights | 3. Why     | 5. How | 7. have  |
| 2. been        | 4. delayed | 6. are | 8. being |

**5. Children's clothes are being washed now.**

- |          |         |           |         |
|----------|---------|-----------|---------|
| 1. are   | 3. How  | 5. now    | 7. is   |
| 2. being | 4. What | 6. washed | 8. been |

**6. A new film was being shot at that time.**

- |               |          |         |                 |
|---------------|----------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. a new film | 3. being | 5. shot | 7. At what time |
| 2. Where      | 4. was   | 6. been | 8. has          |

## Unit 12.2

Грамматика: *Perfect Tenses Passive*

**Упражнение № 1**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя *Perfect Tenses Passive* вместо *Perfect Tenses Active*.

**1. We have warned everybody about the meeting.**

- |         |                      |           |              |
|---------|----------------------|-----------|--------------|
| 1. been | 3. have              | 5. We     | 7. Everybody |
| 2. were | 4. about the meeting | 6. warned |              |

**2. They will have repaired my shoes by the evening.**

- |         |             |                   |         |
|---------|-------------|-------------------|---------|
| 1. will | 3. My shoes | 5. by the evening | 7. have |
| 2. be   | 4. been     | 6. repaired       | 8. They |

**3. They had already packed the suitcases when the bellboy arrived.**

- |                             |                  |            |
|-----------------------------|------------------|------------|
| 1. They                     | 4. been          | 7. packed  |
| 2. had                      | 5. have          | 8. already |
| 3. when the bellboy arrived | 6. The suitcases | 9. were    |

**4. The police have just found a dead body in the park.**

- |                |          |                |               |               |
|----------------|----------|----------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1. A dead body | 3. has   | 5. in the park | 7. the police | 9. The police |
| 2. have        | 4. found | 6. been        | 8. just       | 10. by        |

**5. We shall have kept this meat in the fridge for a week by Monday.**

- |              |               |                  |               |
|--------------|---------------|------------------|---------------|
| 1. have      | 4. for a week | 7. will          | 10. by Monday |
| 2. shall     | 5. kept       | 8. in the fridge |               |
| 3. This meat | 6. We         | 9. been          |               |

**6. They have offered me a job at the local bank.**

- |         |            |                      |          |           |
|---------|------------|----------------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. been | 3. I       | 5. to me             | 7. have  | 9. has    |
| 2. Me   | 4. offered | 6. at the local bank | 8. a job | 10. A job |

**7. The students had translated the text by Monday.**

- |                 |                 |               |
|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|
| 1. been         | 4. The text     | 7. had        |
| 2. the students | 5. by           | 8. the text   |
| 3. Monday       | 6. The students | 9. translated |

**8. Mary told us that somebody had attacked her in the street.**

- |                      |             |        |                  |
|----------------------|-------------|--------|------------------|
| 1. Mary told us that | 3. she      | 5. had | 7. been          |
| 2. has               | 4. attacked | 6. her | 8. in the street |

**9. Nobody has ever insulted (оскорблять) me so in my life.**

- |               |         |             |
|---------------|---------|-------------|
| 1. in my life | 4. been | 7. Me       |
| 2. I          | 5. so   | 8. insulted |
| 3. has        | 6. have | 9. never    |

**10. All the students will have submitted their reports by May, 15.**

- |         |                 |            |             |              |
|---------|-----------------|------------|-------------|--------------|
| 1. by   | 3. The students | 5. May, 15 | 7. students | 9. submitted |
| 2. have | 4. The reports  | 6. been    | 8. will     | 10. has      |

**Упражнение № 2**

Ответьте на вопросы, используя данные глаголы в нужном времени: *Perfect Passive*.

Например: Is the dinner ready ? - cook/just

Yes, it has just been cooked.

**1. Is the floor clean? - to wash/just**

Yes, .. .

- |         |         |           |
|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. been | 3. just | 5. washed |
| 2. it   | 4. had  | 6. has    |

**2. Were the dresses ready when you came? - to make/already**

Yes, .. .

- |            |         |         |
|------------|---------|---------|
| 1. already | 3. made | 5. have |
| 2. had     | 4. been | 6. they |

**3. Will the newspaper be in my study by noon? - to bring/already**

Yes, .. .

- |            |         |            |
|------------|---------|------------|
| 1. brought | 3. been | 5. already |
| 2. will    | 4. they | 6. have    |

**4. Is everything on the tables? - to lay/just**

Yes, .. .

- |               |         |         |
|---------------|---------|---------|
| 1. been       | 3. laid | 5. has  |
| 2. the tables | 4. have | 6. just |

**5. Will the room be clean by the weekend? - to wallpaper/by that time**

Yes, .. .

- |                |                 |         |
|----------------|-----------------|---------|
| 1. have        | 3. it           | 5. will |
| 2. wallpapered | 4. by that time | 6. been |

**6. Were his boots fit for wear yesterday? - to repair/the day before**

Yes, .. .

- |         |             |                   |
|---------|-------------|-------------------|
| 1. have | 3. they     | 5. had            |
| 2. been | 4. repaired | 6. the day before |

**7. May I go to my room now? - to air/just**

Yes, .. .

- |         |          |        |          |
|---------|----------|--------|----------|
| 1. been | 3. being | 5. was | 7. aired |
| 2. has  | 4. had   | 6. it  | 8. just  |

**8. Is the place popular with tourists? - to visit/hundreds of foreign tourists/this year**

Yes, .. .

- |            |                                 |              |
|------------|---------------------------------|--------------|
| 1. visited | 4. hundreds of foreign tourists | 7. been      |
| 2. had     | 5. by                           | 8. this year |
| 3. has     | 6. is                           | 9. it        |

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите нужную форму для преобразования предложений в отрицательные.

**1. The tickets have already been bought.**

- |                                 |                             |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1. have not already been bought | 3. have not been bought yet |
| 2. have been not bought yet     | 4. have been bought not yet |

**2. All the letters will have been received by 8 p.m.**

- |                                |                                |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 1. will have not been received | 3. will not have been received |
| 2. will no have been received  | 4. will have been not received |

**3. The dinner had been cooked when I came home.**

- |                        |                        |
|------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. had been not cooked | 3. not had been cooked |
| 2. had not been cooked | 4. had no been cooked  |

**4. The students had been examined be 8.**

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. had been not examined | 3. had not been examined |
| 2. had no been examined  | 4. not had been examined |

**5. All the machines will have been tested by the end of the month.**

- |                              |                              |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. will have not been tested | 3. will not have been tested |
| 2. not will have been tested | 4. will have been not tested |

**6. The birthday cake with candles has been brought in.**

- |                         |                         |
|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. has not been brought | 3. had been brought not |
| 2. had not been brought | 4. has no been brought  |

**7. Look, the Easter eggs have been painted.**

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. not have been painted | 3. have been not painted |
| 2. had not been painted  | 4. have not been painted |

**8. I'm afraid, the news will have been published by tomorrow.**

- |                                 |                                 |
|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1. will have been not published | 3. will have not been published |
| 2. will not have been published | 4. will no have been published  |

**Упражнение № 4**

Задайте общие вопросы к предложениям.

**1. Much attention has been paid to students' research work.**

- |         |                   |         |                            |
|---------|-------------------|---------|----------------------------|
| 1. been | 3. Is             | 5. Does | 7. paid                    |
| 2. to   | 4. much attention | 6. Has  | 8. students' research work |

**2. By the end of the year the conditions of work had been improved.**

- |         |                           |                           |        |
|---------|---------------------------|---------------------------|--------|
| 1. been | 3. Had                    | 5. improved               | 7. Did |
| 2. Have | 4. by the end of the year | 6. the conditions of work |        |

**3. The report will have been typed by Monday.**

- |         |               |         |              |
|---------|---------------|---------|--------------|
| 1. been | 3. the report | 5. Will | 7. by Monday |
| 2. has  | 4. typed      | 6. have | 8. being     |

**4. By his arrival the car had been repainted.**

- |        |                   |            |              |
|--------|-------------------|------------|--------------|
| 1. be  | 3. by his arrival | 5. the car | 7. repainted |
| 2. Had | 4. been           | 6. being   | 8. Has       |

**5. The dinner will have been cooked before you come.**

- |               |                    |         |         |
|---------------|--------------------|---------|---------|
| 1. cooked     | 3. Will            | 5. have | 7. been |
| 2. the dinner | 4. before you come | 6. Have |         |

**6. This man had been seen in the park before he came here. `**

- |             |                        |         |                |
|-------------|------------------------|---------|----------------|
| 1. this man | 3. been                | 5. seen | 7. in the park |
| 2. Was      | 4. before he came here | 6. Had  | 8. Did         |

**7. You have been invited to the conference.**

- |         |                      |            |        |
|---------|----------------------|------------|--------|
| 1. been | 3. Have              | 5. invited | 7. Has |
| 2. Are  | 4. to the conference | 6. you     |        |

**8. The date of the meeting has already been changed.**

- |         |           |                            |            |
|---------|-----------|----------------------------|------------|
| 1. been | 3. Has    | 5. Have                    | 7. changed |
| 2. Does | 4. change | 6. the date of the meeting | 8. yet     |

**Упражнение №5**

Задайте вопрос к выделенной части предложения.

**1. Much attention has been paid to students' research work.**

- |                   |         |         |         |
|-------------------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1. much attention | 3. has  | 5. What | 7. been |
| 2. Who            | 4. paid | 6. to   |         |

**2. The report will have been typed by Monday because the typist is ill.**

- |               |          |         |
|---------------|----------|---------|
| 1. by Monday  | 4. Why   | 7. have |
| 2. the report | 5. will  | 8. When |
| 3. been       | 6. typed |         |

**3. By his arrival the car had been repainted.**

- |                   |        |         |               |
|-------------------|--------|---------|---------------|
| 1. been           | 3. Why | 5. did  | 7. What       |
| 2. by his arrival | 4. had | 6. done | 8. to the car |

**4. The conditions of experiment have been changed.**

- |        |         |            |         |
|--------|---------|------------|---------|
| 1. has | 3. have | 5. When    | 7. What |
| 2. Who | 4. been | 6. changed |         |

**5. He had been looked after by police for two months before he was arrested.**

- |         |                           |                 |
|---------|---------------------------|-----------------|
| 1. he   | 4. How long               | 7. had          |
| 2. When | 5. before he was arrested | 8. How          |
| 3. been | 6. by police              | 9. looked after |

**6. The cat will have been fed in the kitchen before they come.**

- |                     |          |         |         |         |
|---------------------|----------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1. the cat          | 3. Where | 5. been | 7. will | 9. When |
| 2. before they come | 4. What  | 6. fed  | 8. have |         |

**Unit 12.3**

Грамматика: *Indefinite, Continuous and Perfect Passive*

**Упражнение № 1**

Раскройте скобки, поставив глаголы, данные в скобках, в нужное время: *Indefinite Passive* или *Continuous Passive*.

**1. He (to ask) now.**

- |                   |                    |
|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1. will be asked  | 3. is asked        |
| 2. is being asked | 4. was being asked |

**2. We received a telegram when the letter (to type).**

- |                   |                    |
|-------------------|--------------------|
| 1. was typed      | 3. was being typed |
| 2. is being typed | 4. will be typed   |

**3. An article (to translate) in a few days.**

- |                         |                        |
|-------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. is translated        | 3. will be translated  |
| 2. was being translated | 4. is being translated |

**4. A new grammar rule (usually / to illustrate) by some examples.**

- |                                  |                                 |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1. is usually illustrated        | 3. are usually illustrated      |
| 2. was usually being illustrated | 4. is usually being illustrated |

**5. The new project still (to work at).**

- |                       |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. is worked at       | 3. shall be worked at |
| 2. is being worked at | 4. was worked at      |

**6. The dinner (to cook) at 6 p.m. tomorrow.**

- |                    |                     |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| 1. is being cooked | 3. was being cooked |
| 2. will be cooked  | 4. was cooked       |

**Упражнение № 2**

Раскройте скобки, поставив глагол, данный в скобках, в нужную видо-временную форму пассивного залога.

**1. He (to elect) the Secretary of the Club 2 weeks ago.**

- |        |         |            |
|--------|---------|------------|
| 1. has | 3. been | 5. be      |
| 2. was | 4. had  | 6. elected |

**2. Tom and Bill (not to invite) to the party yet.**

- |            |         |        |        |         |
|------------|---------|--------|--------|---------|
| 1. invited | 3. have | 5. had | 7. not | 9. been |
| 2. were    | 4. no   | 6. was | 8. has |         |

**3. This newspaper (to publish) here for 20 years.**

- |              |         |          |        |
|--------------|---------|----------|--------|
| 1. published | 3. have | 5. being | 7. has |
| 2. was       | 4. been | 6. is    |        |

**4. The breakfast (already / to cook).**

- |           |            |            |        |
|-----------|------------|------------|--------|
| 1. is     | 3. already | 5. cooking | 7. was |
| 2. cooked | 4. being   | 6. been    | 8. has |

**5. Such programs (not to broadcast) 10 years ago.**

- |              |        |         |                 |
|--------------|--------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. broadcast | 3. not | 5. are  | 7. broadcasting |
| 2. has       | 4. did | 6. were |                 |

**6. Yesterday my friend (to ask) to bring the book.**

- |           |        |         |          |
|-----------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. has    | 3. was | 5. had  | 7. asked |
| 2. asking | 4. did | 6. been | 8. being |

**7. He (just / to appoint) the Prime Minister.**

- |        |               |        |              |
|--------|---------------|--------|--------------|
| 1. has | 3. appointing | 5. is  | 7. appointed |
| 2. had | 4. been       | 6. was | 8. just      |

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите нужную форму сказуемого.

**1. When I returned to the meeting the resolution (still / to discuss).**

- |                             |                              |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. is still being discussed | 3. was still being discussed |
| 2. has been still discussed | 4. had been still discussed  |

**2. The room looked different. It (to paint).**

- |                     |                      |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1. has been painted | 3. was being painted |
| 2. had been painted | 4. are being painted |

**3. I did not go to the party because I (not to invite).**

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. am not invited        | 3. had not been invited  |
| 2. was not being invited | 4. have not been invited |

**4. We couldn't use the xerox that morning, it (to repair).**

- |                      |                       |
|----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. was repairing     | 3. was being repaired |
| 2. has been repaired | 4. had been repaired  |

**5. Then I found out that I was not alone, I (to follow).**

- |                       |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. am being followed  | 3. have been followed |
| 2. was being followed | 4. was following      |

**6. I couldn't put on my suit yesterday, it (not to clean).**

- |                         |                          |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. was not cleaned      | 3. was not being cleaned |
| 2. had not been cleaned | 4. has not been cleaned  |

**7. We didn't find Mike at home, he (already / to arrest).**

- |                               |                              |
|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. had already been arrested  | 3. has already been arrested |
| 2. was already being arrested | 4. had already arrested      |

**Упражнение № 4**

Поставьте глагол, данный в скобках, в нужную видо-временную форму пассивного залога: *Perfect Passive* или *Continuous Passive*.

**1. Can I put on my blue shirt? - No, it (still / to wash).**

- |            |          |           |
|------------|----------|-----------|
| 1. washing | 4. was   | 7. is     |
| 2. has     | 5. still | 8. washed |
| 3. being   | 6. been  | 9. had    |

**2. You may use your TV set. It (already / to fix).**

- |         |           |          |            |
|---------|-----------|----------|------------|
| 1. is   | 3. fixing | 5. had   | 7. was     |
| 2. been | 4. has    | 6. fixed | 8. already |

**3. All the letters (to post) by 6 tomorrow.**

- |           |         |            |         |
|-----------|---------|------------|---------|
| 1. are    | 3. will | 5. posting | 7. have |
| 2. posted | 4. be   | 6. had     | 8. been |

**4. When I came home the pie (not to eat) yet.**

- |         |          |        |          |
|---------|----------|--------|----------|
| 1. been | 3. being | 5. has | 7. had   |
| 2. did  | 4. not   | 6. no  | 8. eaten |

**5. What text (to translate) the whole evening?**

- |        |                |               |         |
|--------|----------------|---------------|---------|
| 1. was | 3. translating | 5. . has      | 7. been |
| 2. had | 4. being       | 6. translated | 8. is   |

**6. It was cold in the room because the window (to leave) open.**

- |        |          |           |         |
|--------|----------|-----------|---------|
| 1. had | 3. has   | 5. . have | 7. will |
| 2. was | 4. being | 6. left   | 8. been |

**7. Don't worry, everything (already / to do) .**

- |        |          |          |            |
|--------|----------|----------|------------|
| 1. are | 3. done  | 5. being | 7. had     |
| 2. has | 4. doing | 6. been  | 8. already |

**8. Don't enter the room, it (to air) now.**

- |          |           |           |         |
|----------|-----------|-----------|---------|
| 1. aired | 3. being  | 5. . will | 7. been |
| 2. was   | 4. airing | 6. has    | 8. is   |

**9. He was sure that the letter (not to lose)**

- |         |          |       |         |
|---------|----------|-------|---------|
| 1. been | 3. not   | 5. no | 7. had  |
| 2. has  | 4. being | 6. be | 8. lost |

---

**Unit 12.4**

Грамматика: *Tenses in Passive*

**Упражнение № 1**

Определите видо-временную форму и залог сказуемого.

- |                   |                      |                      |                   |
|-------------------|----------------------|----------------------|-------------------|
| <b>1. Present</b> | <b>3. Future</b>     | <b>5. Continuous</b> | <b>7. Active</b>  |
| <b>2. Past</b>    | <b>4. Indefinite</b> | <b>6. Perfect</b>    | <b>8. Passive</b> |

1. Children are decorating the room for the party.
2. Many accidents are caused by dangerous driving.
3. The problem will be discussed later.
4. They will have written the article by 9.
5. My sister is being shown a new video.
6. A new park will have been laid out by summer.
7. When we came to the station the train had already left.
8. He found out that the house had been sold to a rich American.
9. The boy has just been sent to bed.
10. Everything had been drunk before the guests arrived.
11. The director was being interviewed from 5 till 6.30.
12. My secretary will book tickets tomorrow.
13. She has already been learning French words for an hour.
14. I think, this author's new book will be interesting.
15. He will have spoken to his parents by the that time.
16. The letter was given to him at once.

**Упражнение № 2**

Определите, в какой видо-временной форме и в каком залоге будет использован глагол при переводе предложений на английский язык.

- |                   |                      |                      |                   |
|-------------------|----------------------|----------------------|-------------------|
| <b>1. Present</b> | <b>3. Future</b>     | <b>5. Continuous</b> | <b>7. Active</b>  |
| <b>2. Past</b>    | <b>4. Indefinite</b> | <b>6. Perfect</b>    | <b>8. Passive</b> |

1. Наши друзья только что звонили нам по телефону.
2. Послушай, какую прелестную мелодию передают по радио.
3. Дети не ложились спать, пока елка не была украшена.
4. Результаты экзамена только что объявили.
5. Она будет вязать всё воскресенье.
6. Билеты и номера в гостинице будут заказаны послезавтра.
7. Не помню, чтобы мне задавали такие вопросы на экзамене.

8. Мы и не надеемся, что обед будет подан к этому времени.
9. Самые свежие новости печатаются в утренних газетах.
10. Она звонила мне весь вечер.
11. Папа упаковал вещи задолго до вечера.
12. Конечно, он отремонтирует квартиру к вашему приезду.
13. В такой дождь дети все еще играют во дворе?
14. За Рождеством последовали школьные каникулы.

### Упражнение № 3

Преобразуйте предложения, используя сказуемое в пассивном залоге.

#### 1. I shall have answered all the letters by the evening.

- |                    |          |         |             |
|--------------------|----------|---------|-------------|
| 1. have            | 4. been  | 7. will | 9. answered |
| 2. the evening     | 5. shall | 8. in   |             |
| 3. All the letters | 6. by    |         |             |

#### 2. The students did not look through the article.

- |                |            |                 |                     |
|----------------|------------|-----------------|---------------------|
| 1. not         | 4. look    | 7. no           | 10. by the students |
| 2. did         | 5. through | 8. The students |                     |
| 3. The article | 6. looked  | 9. was          |                     |

#### 3. Are they washing the floor?

- |            |           |              |          |
|------------|-----------|--------------|----------|
| 1. washing | 3. be     | 5. wash      | 7. Are   |
| 2. Is      | 4. washed | 6. the floor | 8. being |

#### 4. We had chosen a flat by his arrival.

- |       |           |                |        |
|-------|-----------|----------------|--------|
| 1. by | 3. A flat | 5. his arrival | 7. His |
| 2. be | 4. chosen | 6. been        | 8. had |

#### 5. I know, John has already received the papers.

- |        |               |            |            |              |
|--------|---------------|------------|------------|--------------|
| 1. by  | 3. the papers | 5. John    | 7. I know, | 9. have      |
| 2. has | 4. been       | 6. already | 8. be      | 10. received |

#### 6. This company is developing new projects.

- |                 |               |                 |
|-----------------|---------------|-----------------|
| 1. this company | 4. developing | 7. is           |
| 2. developed    | 5. been       | 8. New projects |
| 3. are          | 6. being      | 9. by           |

#### 7. I think, they will wait for us only in a week.

- |          |             |                   |
|----------|-------------|-------------------|
| 1. they  | 4. I think, | 7. only in a week |
| 2. shall | 5. be       | 8. we             |
| 3. for   | 6. waited   | 9. will           |

**8. Why have you posted the telegram?**

- |                 |         |           |        |
|-----------------|---------|-----------|--------|
| 1. the telegram | 3. Why  | 5. was    | 7. has |
| 2. have         | 4. been | 6. posted |        |

**9. We did not invite her to the conference.**

- |           |                      |        |            |
|-----------|----------------------|--------|------------|
| 1. not    | 3. She               | 5. did | 7. was     |
| 2. invite | 4. to the conference | 6. Her | 8. invited |

**10. We were not looking at the speaker.**

- |          |            |                |         |       |
|----------|------------|----------------|---------|-------|
| 1. being | 3. looking | 5. looked      | 7. were | 9. at |
| 2. was   | 4. we      | 6. The speaker | 8. not  |       |

**Упражнение № 4**

Составьте отрицательную форму сказуемого в пассивном залоге, употребив нужные слова в правильном порядке.

**1. The question (to touch) yet.**

- |        |         |            |        |
|--------|---------|------------|--------|
| 1. did | 3. no   | 5. be      | 7. was |
| 2. has | 4. been | 6. touched | 8. not |

**2. This straight play (to stage) next summer.**

- |       |          |        |           |
|-------|----------|--------|-----------|
| 1. is | 3. no    | 5. was | 7. staged |
| 2. be | 4. stage | 6. not | 8. will   |

**3. The program (to broadcast) when children entered the hall.**

- |        |              |        |                 |
|--------|--------------|--------|-----------------|
| 1. is  | 3. been      | 5. did | 7. broadcasting |
| 2. not | 4. broadcast | 6. was | 8. being        |

**4. When I saw the watch it (to break).**

- |        |          |           |        |
|--------|----------|-----------|--------|
| 1. was | 3. no    | 5. .has   | 7. is  |
| 2. did | 4. broke | 6. broken | 8. not |

**5. The wine (must / to drink).**

- |          |          |         |       |
|----------|----------|---------|-------|
| 1. drank | 3. is    | 5. does | 7. no |
| 2. not   | 4. drunk | 6. must | 8. be |

**6. She (to get) telegram by last Sunday.**

- |         |        |        |        |
|---------|--------|--------|--------|
| 1. been | 3. was | 5. has | 7. got |
| 2. no   | 4. had | 6. be  | 8. not |

**7. You may enter the room, the professor (to interview) now.**

- |       |          |                 |        |                |
|-------|----------|-----------------|--------|----------------|
| 1. is | 3. was   | 5. interviewing | 7. not | 9. interviewed |
| 2. no | 4. being | 6. does         | 8. be  | 10. been       |

**8. The article (to write) before my friend comes.**

- |         |            |         |          |
|---------|------------|---------|----------|
| 1. be   | 3. written | 5. has  | 7. wrote |
| 2. have | 4. will    | 6. been | 8. not   |

**9. The film is boring, it (to speak) of much.**

- |           |       |          |         |
|-----------|-------|----------|---------|
| 1. does   | 3. no | 5. have  | 7. been |
| 2. spoken | 4. is | 6. spoke | 8. not  |

**Unit 12.5**

*Грамматика: Tenses in Passive (Miscellanea)*

**Упражнение № 1**

Выберите нужную форму сказуемого.

**1. Этот дом был построен в прошлом году.**

- |                    |                   |
|--------------------|-------------------|
| 1. was being built | 3. was built      |
| 2. has been built  | 4. had been built |

**2. Студентов экзаменуют два раза в год.**

- |                       |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. are being examined | 3. have been examined |
| 2. are examined       | 4. had been examined  |

**3. Вы были невнимательны, когда объяснялся новый материал.**

- |                        |                       |
|------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. was being explained | 3. was explained      |
| 2. has been explained  | 4. had been explained |

**4. Не волнуйся, цветы уже политы.**

- |                     |                      |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1. had been watered | 3. have been watered |
| 2. were watered     | 4. are watered       |

**5. Земля была покрыта снегом.**

- |                     |                      |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1. was covered      | 3. was being covered |
| 2. has been covered | 4. is covered        |

**6. Твою машину покрасят к субботе.**

- |                           |                      |
|---------------------------|----------------------|
| 1. will be painted        | 3. will have painted |
| 2. will have been painted | 4. is being painted  |

**7. Списки все еще печатаются.**

- |               |                    |
|---------------|--------------------|
| 1. are typing | 3. are being typed |
| 2. are typed  | 4. have been typed |

**8. Когда он вошел, обсуждение прервали.**

- |                          |                    |
|--------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. has been interrupted  | 3. had interrupted |
| 2. was being interrupted | 4. was interrupted |

**9. Вам сообщат об этом завтра.**

- |                      |                            |
|----------------------|----------------------------|
| 1. will be informing | 3. will have been informed |
| 2. will be informed  | 4. are informed            |

**10. Рецензию опубликовали до того, как мы посмотрели фильм.**

- |                        |                       |
|------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. has been published  | 3. had been published |
| 2. was being published | 4. was published      |

**Упражнение № 2**

Раскройте скобки, поставив данный глагол в нужную форму страдательного залога.

**1. Dynamite (to invent) by Alphred Nobel in the XX century.**

- |              |             |         |        |
|--------------|-------------|---------|--------|
| 1. inventing | 3. invented | 5. been | 7. was |
| 2. is        | 4. will     | 6. be   | 8. has |

**2. The exercise may (to write) with a pencil.**

- |            |        |            |          |
|------------|--------|------------|----------|
| 1. is      | 3. be  | 5. been    | 7. being |
| 2. writing | 4. was | 6. written |          |

**3. The plan (already / to approve).**

- |         |             |            |          |       |
|---------|-------------|------------|----------|-------|
| 1. been | 3. has      | 5. already | 7. being | 9. be |
| 2. is   | 4. approved | 6. had     | 8. have  |       |

**4. The money (to lend) to him a month ago.**

- |         |         |          |         |
|---------|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. was  | 3. be   | 5. be    | 7. will |
| 2. lend | 4. were | 6. being | 8. lent |

**5. I hope, the final decision (to take) tomorrow.**

- |         |         |          |         |
|---------|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. is   | 3. took | 5. being | 7. have |
| 2. will | 4. been | 6. taken | 8. be   |

**6. Do you believe that such problems can (to solved).**

- |         |           |         |       |
|---------|-----------|---------|-------|
| 1. are  | 3. solved | 5. have | 7. be |
| 2. been | 4. being  | 6. were |       |

**7. Wait a minute, the table (to lay) now.**

- |         |         |          |
|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. lain | 4. laid | 7. being |
| 2. be   | 5. are  | 8. has   |
| 3. is   | 6. will |          |

**8. If you (to ask) about it, will you be able to answer?**

- |       |        |         |          |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|
| 1. be | 2. are | 3. will | 4. asked |
|-------|--------|---------|----------|

**9. The cake (to eat) by the time she came.**

- |        |         |          |          |
|--------|---------|----------|----------|
| 1. was | 3. been | 5. being | 7. eaten |
| 2. ate | 4. will | 6. had   | 8. be    |

**10. Dinner (already / to cook) when mother comes.**

- |         |            |            |
|---------|------------|------------|
| 1. have | 4. cooked  | 7. cooking |
| 2. is   | 5. already | 8. will    |
| 3. be   | 6. been    | 9. being   |

**Упражнение № 3**

Преобразуйте предложения, используя пассивный залог вместо активного.

**1. She could find a job easily.**

- |          |           |          |        |
|----------|-----------|----------|--------|
| 1. found | 3. A job  | 5. been  | 7. She |
| 2. was   | 4. easily | 6. could | 8. be  |

**2. They should phone her immediately.**

- |        |           |                |           |
|--------|-----------|----------------|-----------|
| 1. Her | 3. is     | 5. They        | 7. She    |
| 2. be  | 4. should | 6. immediately | 8. phoned |

**3. She must give back the book on Sunday.**

- |         |           |        |              |
|---------|-----------|--------|--------------|
| 1. back | 3. A book | 5. She | 7. on Sunday |
| 2. is   | 4. given  | 6. be  | 8. must      |

**4. Ecologists say that we must take care of our planet.**

- |               |               |                        |
|---------------|---------------|------------------------|
| 1. must       | 4. been       | 7. Ecologists say that |
| 2. is         | 5. taken care | 8. took care           |
| 3. our planet | 6. of         | 9. be                  |

**5. He was to wait for us in the park.**

- |         |           |       |                |         |
|---------|-----------|-------|----------------|---------|
| 1. For  | 3. waited | 5. to | 7. in the park | 9. been |
| 2. were | 4. we     | 6. be | 8. We          | 10. for |

**6. You must send for the doctor immediately.**

- |       |               |               |                |          |
|-------|---------------|---------------|----------------|----------|
| 1. be | 3. The doctor | 5. For        | 7. must        | 9. for   |
| 2. is | 4. sent       | 6. the doctor | 8. immediately | 10. been |

**7. They may ask questions after the lecture.**

- |        |                      |          |              |
|--------|----------------------|----------|--------------|
| 1. may | 3. after the lecture | 5. They  | 7. been      |
| 2. are | 4. be                | 6. asked | 8. Questions |

**8. We can use the kitchen as a dining room.**

- |       |                |                  |          |                   |
|-------|----------------|------------------|----------|-------------------|
| 1. as | 3. The kitchen | 5. A dining room | 7. being | 9. the kitchen    |
| 2. is | 4. be          | 6. can           | 8. used  | 10. a dining room |

**9. You must listen to these tapes many times.**

- |                |             |                |
|----------------|-------------|----------------|
| 1. be          | 4. are      | 7. must        |
| 2. many times  | 5. listened | 8. these tapes |
| 3. These tapes | 6. To       | 9. to          |

**Упражнение № 4**

Задайте вопрос к выделенной части предложения.

**1. The conference is being held in Room 25.**

- |                   |          |         |          |
|-------------------|----------|---------|----------|
| 1. the conference | 3. Where | 5. Who  | 7. is    |
| 2. does           | 4. Why   | 6. held | 8. being |

**2. This newspaper has been published here for 20 years.**

- |              |                   |         |         |
|--------------|-------------------|---------|---------|
| 1. published | 3. How long       | 5. been | 7. here |
| 2. Where     | 4. this newspaper | 6. has  | 8. How  |

**3. The report was translated very well.**

- |               |        |         |               |
|---------------|--------|---------|---------------|
| 1. the report | 3. How | 5. When | 7. was        |
| 2. is         | 4. did | 6. Who  | 8. translated |

**4. The work could be done 2 days ago.**

- |          |        |         |             |
|----------|--------|---------|-------------|
| 1. done  | 3. How | 5. been | 7. is       |
| 2. could | 4. be  | 6. When | 8. the work |

**5. Only 5 letters had been typed by the evening.**

- |         |            |             |                   |
|---------|------------|-------------|-------------------|
| 1. been | 3. letters | 5. How many | 7. had            |
| 2. What | 4. typed   | 6. How much | 8. by the evening |

**6. The child will be taken to his grandmother because his sister is ill.**

- |              |         |        |                       |
|--------------|---------|--------|-----------------------|
| 1. taken     | 3. When | 5. Who | 7. to his grandmother |
| 2. the child | 4. be   | 6. Why | 8. will               |

---

**Unit 12.6**

Грамматика: *The Article (Continued)*

**Упражнение № 1**

Вставьте артикль, где это необходимо.

**1. -            2. the            3. a            4. an**

1. Most people in ... Britain see Christmas as ... major festival of ... year. Almost all ... people are having fun on Christmas Eve.
2. Usually they hang ... stockings at ... ends of their beds or over ... fireplace.
3. They are told that Santa Claus arrives at ... night from ... North Pole and fills each stocking with ... presents.
4. Lunch is ... most important point on Christmas Day.
5. ... traditional lunch consists of ... roast turkey with ... vegetables, followed by Christmas pudding, which is made with ... dried fruit and ... brandy
6. Sometimes ... coin is put in ... pudding as ... surprise.
7. ... day after Christmas is called Boxing Day and this too is ... public holiday.





**9. I know he had an accident a couple of days ago.**

**I ... he ... an accident a couple of days ago.**

1. knew      2. has had      3. known      4. had had      5. had

**10. I suppose I saw them at the theatre. I ... I ... them at the theatre.**

1. supposed      2. have seen      3. had seen      4. saw

**11. She writes that they visited Liverpool last summer.**

**She ... that they ... Liverpool last summer.**

1. had visited      3. had written      5. have visited  
2. wrote      4. were visiting

**12. I'm sure you had a wonderful holiday.**

**I ... sure you ... a wonderful holiday.**

1. had had      2. was      3. have had      4. had have      5. had been

**13. I know that you were ill.**

**I ... that you ... ill.**

1. have known      2. knew      3. were      4. had been      5. was

**14. We find that she left home at 8 o'clock every morning last year.**

**We ... that she ... home at 8 o'clock every morning last year.**

1. had left      2. has left      3. found      4. had found      5. left

**15. He says his wife and he spent most of their time on the beach.**

**He ... his wife and he ... most of their time on the beach.**

1. have spent      2. said      3. have said      4. had spent      5. were spending

### **Упражнение № 2**

Поставьте глагол в главном предложении в прошедшее время, выполнив необходимые изменения в придаточном.

Например: I **suppose** my sister will meet me at the airport.

I **supposed** my sister would meet me at the airport.

**1. I'm afraid our plan won't work.**

**I ... afraid our plan ...**

1. were      2. was      3. wouldn't work      4. won't work      5. was not working

**2. The weather forecast says the weather will change next week.**

**The weather forecast ... the weather ... next week.**

1. said      3. would change      5. was changing  
2. will be changed      4. had changed      7.

**3. We hope we'll be able to swim in the sea.**

**We ... we ... to swim in the sea.**

1. should be able      3. shall be able      5. were able  
2. hoped      4. should able

**4. I'm sure you'll enjoy the party.**

1. was
2. should enjoy

3. would enjoy
4. will be enjoyed

**I ... sure you ... the party.**

5. were enjoying

**5. I think I'll be looking through these papers after dinner tonight.****I ... I ... through these papers after dinner tonight.**

1. thought
2. thinks

3. should be looking
4. should look

5. will be looking

**6. He says he will bring and show us the photographs.****He ... he ... us the photographs.**

1. would bring and show
2. was saying
3. would have brought and showed

4. said
5. was bringing and showing

**7. They say they will write me a letter tomorrow.****They ... they ... me a letter the next day.**

1. wrote
2. would write

3. said
4. will have written

5. were saying

**Упражнение № 3**

Поставьте глагол в главном предложении в прошедшее время, выполнив необходимые изменения в придаточном.

Например: I **suppose** my sister **will have met** me by 3 o'clock.

I **supposed** my sister **would have met** me by 3 o'clock.

**1. I'm sure the examination will have ended by 2 o'clock.****I ... sure the examination ... by 2 o'clock.**

1. would have ended
2. was
3. would end
4. had ended

**2. I promise we'll have cleaned the house by mother's return.****I ... we ... the house by mother's return.**

1. promised
2. should cleaned
3. should have cleaned
4. shall have cleaned

**3. I'm sure they'll come to the party if we invite them.****I ... sure they ... to the party if we ... them.**

1. would come
2. invited
3. were
4. invite
5. had come
6. should invite
7. was
8. should come

**4. I'm afraid you'll not recognize me when we meet.****I ... afraid you ... me when we ... .**

1. met
2. was
3. won't recognize
4. would not recognize
5. had recognized
6. meet
7. should meet
8. were meeting

**5. I hope she will help me if I ask her.****I ... she ... me if I ... her.**

- |                   |               |               |               |
|-------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1. asked          | 3. shall ask  | 5. hoped      | 7. helped     |
| 2. will be helped | 4. would help | 6. had helped | 8. should ask |

**6. She is afraid she won't be able to marry him before he has found a good house.****She ... afraid she ... to marry him before he ... a good house.**

- |                     |                     |          |                     |
|---------------------|---------------------|----------|---------------------|
| 1. had found        | 3. shouldn't able   | 5. found | 7. would found      |
| 2. hadn't been able | 4. wouldn't be able | 6. was   | 8. would have found |

**7. The scientist is sure that he will have found the solving of the problem by the end of the year.****The scientist ... sure that he ... the solving of the problem by the end of the year.**

- |                    |              |                     |
|--------------------|--------------|---------------------|
| 1. would find      | 3. was       | 5. had been         |
| 2. would had found | 4. had found | 6. would have found |

**8. My cousin says that she loves opera and will be glad to go with us to the theatre.****My cousin ... that she ... opera and ... glad to go with us to the theatre.**

- |          |              |                    |         |             |
|----------|--------------|--------------------|---------|-------------|
| 1. loved | 2. had loved | 3. would have been | 4. said | 5. would be |
|----------|--------------|--------------------|---------|-------------|

**Упражнение № 4**

Поставьте глагол в главном предложении в прошедшее время, выполнив необходимые изменения в придаточном.

Например: I **think** they **have returned** from the trip.  
I **thought** they **had returned** from the trip.

**1. We know you have travelled all over America.****We ... you ... all over America.**

- |          |                  |                    |
|----------|------------------|--------------------|
| 1. knew  | 3. travelled     | 5. were travelling |
| 2. known | 4. had travelled |                    |

**2. He is sorry he hasn't been able to pass the exam.****He ... sorry he ... to pass the exam.**

- |         |                     |                      |
|---------|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1. were | 3. hadn't was able  | 5. haven't been able |
| 2. was  | 4. wouldn't be able | 6. hadn't been able  |

**3. I'm sure they have received our letter.****I ... sure they ... our letter.**

- |         |                 |                       |
|---------|-----------------|-----------------------|
| 1. were | 3. received     | 5. had been receiving |
| 2. was  | 4. had received |                       |

**4. She doesn't remember how long they have been learning English.****She ... how long they ... English.**

- |                     |                      |                   |
|---------------------|----------------------|-------------------|
| 1. didn't remember  | 3. had learned       | 5. not remembered |
| 2. had been learned | 4. had been learning |                   |

**5. He says they have not been here for a long time.****He ... they ... here for a long time.**

- |                 |             |         |                        |
|-----------------|-------------|---------|------------------------|
| 1. had not been | 2. were not | 3. said | 4. would not have been |
|-----------------|-------------|---------|------------------------|

**6. Tom says he has just come back from the Caucasus.****Tom ... he ... back from the Caucasus.**

- |               |                  |                    |
|---------------|------------------|--------------------|
| 1. would come | 3. said          | 5. was just coming |
| 2. just came  | 4. had just come |                    |

**7. We find that she has left home at 8 o'clock this morning.****We ... that she ... home at 8 o'clock that morning.**

- |             |         |          |               |                |
|-------------|---------|----------|---------------|----------------|
| 1. had left | 2. left | 3. found | 4. have found | 5. would leave |
|-------------|---------|----------|---------------|----------------|

**Unit 13.2***Грамматика: Reported Speech. Imperative***Упражнение № 1**

Передайте следующие повелительные предложения в косвенной речи.

**1. He said to us, "Come here tomorrow." - He asked us .. .**

- |             |                 |         |          |
|-------------|-----------------|---------|----------|
| 1. tomorrow | 3. the next day | 5. come | 7. there |
| 2. to       | 4. here         | 6. came |          |

**2. I said to Mike, "Send me a telegram as soon as you arrive."****I asked Mike .. .**

- |                 |       |               |            |                |
|-----------------|-------|---------------|------------|----------------|
| 1. send me      | 3. he | 5. a telegram | 7. arrived | 9. will arrive |
| 2. would arrive | 4. to | 6. as soon as | 8. sent    | 10. you        |

**3. Father said to me, "Don't stay there long."****Father told me .. .**

- |           |        |               |          |               |
|-----------|--------|---------------|----------|---------------|
| 1. to     | 3. not | 5. there long | 7. would | 9. stay       |
| 2. stayed | 4. do  | 6. did        | 8. that  | 10. here long |

**4. He said to the porter, "Take my luggage to Room 145."**

He told the porter .. to Room 145.

- |            |         |         |               |
|------------|---------|---------|---------------|
| 1. luggage | 3. take | 5. your | 7. have taken |
| 2. to      | 4. took | 6. my   | 8. his        |

**5. Peter said to them, "Don't leave the room."**

Peter told them ..

- |             |          |             |          |
|-------------|----------|-------------|----------|
| 1. the room | 3. left  | 5. will not | 7. leave |
| 2. to       | 4. don't | 6. not      | 8. did   |

**6. He said to me, "Ring me up tomorrow."**

He asked me ..

- |         |                 |         |        |
|---------|-----------------|---------|--------|
| 1. up   | 3. the next day | 5. rang | 7. me  |
| 2. ring | 4. tomorrow     | 6. to   | 8. him |

**7. Mother said to us, "Don't be late for dinner."**

Mother asked us .. for dinner.

- |        |         |        |        |
|--------|---------|--------|--------|
| 1. be  | 3. to   | 5. do  | 7. not |
| 2. did | 4. late | 6. was |        |

**8. She said to waiter, "Bring me a cup of coffee."**

She told waiter ..

- |          |            |        |                    |
|----------|------------|--------|--------------------|
| 1. her   | 3. brought | 5. she | 7. a cup of coffee |
| 2. bring | 4. me      | 6. to  | 8. you             |

**Упражнение № 2**

Передайте следующие повелительные предложения в косвенной речи.

**1. The teacher said to us, "Go home." The teacher ..**

- |         |         |          |         |
|---------|---------|----------|---------|
| 1. said | 3. to   | 5. going | 7. go   |
| 2. told | 4. home | 6. us    | 8. went |

**2. My mother said to me, "Buy some meat in the shop." My mother ..**

- |        |           |              |         |                |
|--------|-----------|--------------|---------|----------------|
| 1. buy | 3. said   | 5. some meat | 7. asks | 9. in the shop |
| 2. me  | 4. bought | 6. asked     | 8. to   | 10. buying     |

**3. My aunt said to me, "Sit down at the table and do your homework."**

My aunt ..

- |         |                     |                |                   |
|---------|---------------------|----------------|-------------------|
| 1. told | 4. sat down         | 7. said        | 10. your homework |
| 2. do   | 5. at the table and | 8. sit down    |                   |
| 3. me   | 6. to               | 9. my homework |                   |

**4. My friend said to me, "Explain to me how to solve this problem."**

My friend ..

- |        |          |              |        |                               |
|--------|----------|--------------|--------|-------------------------------|
| 1. him | 3. asked | 5. explained | 7. you | 9. how to solve that problem  |
| 2. to  | 4. said  | 6. explain   | 8. me  | 10. how to solve this problem |

**5. Mary said to Nick, "Open your mouth and show me your tongue."**

Mary .. .

- |               |         |          |         |              |
|---------------|---------|----------|---------|--------------|
| 1. tongue     | 3. his  | 5. mouth | 7. me   | 9. her       |
| 2. asked Nick | 4. your | 6. to    | 8. open | 10. and show |

**6. The professor said to the boy, "Take this book and read it."**

The professor .. .

- |         |                  |                  |         |          |
|---------|------------------|------------------|---------|----------|
| 1. read | 3. asked the boy | 5. this book and | 7. it   | 9. took  |
| 2. to   | 4. her           | 6. that book and | 8. take | 10. said |

**7. Jane said to us, "Please tell me all you know about it."**

Jane .. about it.

- |          |        |        |             |          |
|----------|--------|--------|-------------|----------|
| 1. to    | 3. you | 5. all | 7. tell me  | 9. knew  |
| 2. asked | 4. us  | 6. we  | 8. tell her | 10. know |

**8. The teacher said to me, "Hand this note to your parents."**

The teacher .. parents.

- |         |           |       |              |              |
|---------|-----------|-------|--------------|--------------|
| 1. hand | 3. told   | 5. me | 7. that note | 9. this note |
| 2. said | 4. handed | 6. to | 8. my        | 10. your     |

**Упражнение № 3**

Передайте повелительные предложения в косвенной речи.

**1. Granny said to Helen, "Don't forget to clean your teeth." Granny .. .**

- |              |        |                    |                    |               |
|--------------|--------|--------------------|--------------------|---------------|
| 1. her teeth | 3. to  | 5. forgot to clean | 7. forget to clean | 9. your teeth |
| 2. told      | 4. did | 6. not             | 8. said            | 10. Helen     |

**2. The doctor said to Mary, "Don't sit up late." The doctor .. .**

- |           |           |                  |          |          |
|-----------|-----------|------------------|----------|----------|
| 1. to     | 3. not    | 5. be sitting up | 7. asked | 9. Mary  |
| 2. sat up | 4. sit up | 6. late          | 8. did   | 10. said |

**3. Nick's mother said to him, "Don't eat too much ice-cream."**

Nick's mother .. .

- |        |        |         |                       |         |
|--------|--------|---------|-----------------------|---------|
| 1. to  | 3. eat | 5. said | 7. told               | 9. him  |
| 2. did | 4. not | 6. ate  | 8. too much ice-cream | 10. his |

**4. The man said to Kate, "Don't be afraid of my dog." The man .. .**

- |         |        |         |         |                 |
|---------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------|
| 1. told | 3. his | 5. to   | 7. my   | 9. be afraid of |
| 2. not  | 4. was | 6. said | 8. Kate | 10. dog         |

**5. She said to Nick, "Don't say anything about it to your sister."**

She .. sister.

- |                      |         |        |         |           |
|----------------------|---------|--------|---------|-----------|
| 1. to                | 3. my   | 5. not | 7. your | 9. did    |
| 2. anything about it | 4. Nick | 6. say | 8. his  | 10. asked |

**6. Lena said to me, "Don't worry over such a small thing." Lena ...**

1. to                      3. did    5. worry    7. told                      9. me  
2. be worried    4. not    6. worried    8. over such a small thing    10. said

**7. Mary said to her friend, "Don't mention it to anybody." Mary ...**

1. would              3. mentioned    5. to              7. anybody    9. it  
2. not              4. mention    6. did              8. her friend    10. asked

**8. A stranger said to me, "Don't open the door." A stranger ...**

1. to              3. not              5. open              7. said              9. the door  
2. opened    4. opening    6. me              8. did              10. told

## Unit 13.3

*Грамматика:              Reported Speech. Statements*

### Упражнение № 1

Произведите соответствующие изменения в предложении, используя правила согласования времён.

**1. The guide says there is a medieval castle on the top of the hill.**

**The guide said there ... a medieval castle on the top of the hill.**

1. had been              2. has been              3. was              4. were

**2. She says that she works 5 days a week.**

**She said that she ... 5 days a week.**

1. had been working              3. had worked              5. would work  
2. was working              4. worked

**3. He says he can't speak French.**

**He said he ... speak French.**

1. hadn't been able to              3. couldn't              5. would be able to  
2. is not able to              4. didn't can

**4. She says she is washing up and her sister is watching television.**

**She said she ... up and her sister ... television.**

1. was watching              3. washed              5. had watched  
2. had been watching              4. was washing

**5. They say it is snowing and a strong wind is blowing.**

**They said it ... and a strong wind ...**

1. blew              3. was blowing              5. were snowing  
2. snowed              4. was snowing

**6. He says he wrote the letter last week.****He said he ... the letter the week before.**

- |                |                |                     |
|----------------|----------------|---------------------|
| 1. has written | 3. was writing | 5. has been writing |
| 2. had written | 4. wrote       |                     |

**7. Mother says my brother returned an hour ago.****Mother said my brother ... an hour before.**

- |                  |                 |                 |
|------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. have returned | 3. returned     | 5. had returned |
| 2. was returning | 4. has returned |                 |

**8. The children say they had a very good time.****The children said they ... a very good time.**

- |            |                |             |        |
|------------|----------------|-------------|--------|
| 1. had had | 2. were having | 3. have had | 4. had |
|------------|----------------|-------------|--------|

**9. Mother says we shall have lunch in a few minutes.****Mother said we ... lunch in a few minutes.**

- |                |              |                |        |
|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------|
| 1. should have | 2. would had | 3. were having | 4. had |
|----------------|--------------|----------------|--------|

**Упражнение № 2**

Передайте следующие предложения в косвенной речи в прошедшем времени.

**1. She says her brother will graduate from the University in a year.****She ... her brother ... in a year.**

- |         |                    |                   |                   |
|---------|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| 1. said | 2. should graduate | 3. would graduate | 4. will graduated |
|---------|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------|

**2. The teacher says the students will be writing the paper for an hour.****The teacher ... the students ... the paper for an hour.**

- |                      |         |                |                     |
|----------------------|---------|----------------|---------------------|
| 1. should be writing | 2. said | 3. would write | 4. would be writing |
|----------------------|---------|----------------|---------------------|

**3. He says he'll be preparing for his report in the library.****He ... he ... for his report in the library.**

- |         |                  |                       |                        |
|---------|------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|
| 1. said | 2. would prepare | 3. would be preparing | 4. should be preparing |
|---------|------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|

**4. She says she will have finished the translation by the evening.****She ... she ... the translation by the evening.**

- |                  |         |                        |                 |
|------------------|---------|------------------------|-----------------|
| 1. should finish | 2. said | 3. would have finished | 4. would finish |
|------------------|---------|------------------------|-----------------|

**5. She says she'll go out only when she has done her homework.****She ... she ... out only when she ... her homework.**

- |             |             |        |
|-------------|-------------|--------|
| 1. would go | 3. will go  | 5. did |
| 2. said     | 4. had done |        |

**6. He says he will leave as soon as he gets the money.****He ... he ... as soon as he ... the money.**

1. would leave      3. said              5. has got              7. would get  
2. got              4. will get              6. should leave

**7. Mother says we'll go out to the country if it's not raining.****Mother ... we ... out to the country if it ... .**

1. would go              3. should go              5. wasn't raining  
2. said              4. hasn't been raining

**8. They say they have made a lot of pictures of New York.****They ... they ... a lot of pictures of New York.**

1. had made              2. said              3. has made              4. made

**9. She says it has been raining ever since morning.****She ... it ... ever since morning.**

1. was saying              3. had been rained              5. had rained  
2. said              4. had been raining

**Упражнение № 3**

Допишите предложения, сделав необходимые изменения.

**1. Masha said to me, "I go to the South every year."****Masha told me that .. to the South every year.**

1. I              2. had gone              3. she              4. was going              5. went

**2. Boris said, "I spent my holidays in the Crimea last year."****Boris told me that .. .**

1. his      3. had spent      5. was spending      7. holidays      9. the year before  
2. he      4. has spent      6. last year      8. my      10. in the Crimea

**3. My friend said, "I'm going to a rest-home tomorrow."****My friend told me that .. .**

1. was      3. he      5. went              7. the next day      9. to a rest-home  
2. were      4. going      6. tomorrow      8. I

**4. Ann said to us, "They haven't come yet."      Ann told us that .. yet.**

1. had              3. they              5. not              7. did              9. was  
2. come              4. we              6. came              8. them              10. coming

**5. Alex said to Kate, "We arrived in Moscow yesterday."****Alex told Kate that .. .**

1. we              3. have              5. arrive              7. arrived              9. in Moscow  
2. they              4. had              6. the day before              8. yesterday

6. Nick said to friends, "I have never been to London. I shall go there next year."

Nick told his friends that .. .

- |             |           |                       |                    |
|-------------|-----------|-----------------------|--------------------|
| 1. had      | 4. should | 7. never              | 10. to London, but |
| 2. go there | 5. been   | 8. next year          |                    |
| 3. he       | 6. would  | 9. the following year |                    |

7. He said to his father, "I shall not stay with my friends too long."

He told his father that .. with his friends too long.

- |           |       |          |         |
|-----------|-------|----------|---------|
| 1. not    | 3. he | 5. would | 7. stay |
| 2. stayed | 4. I  | 6. will  |         |

8. Max said, "We are leaving next Monday."

Max told me that .. Monday.

- |            |         |                |                  |
|------------|---------|----------------|------------------|
| 1. leaving | 3. he   | 5. would leave | 7. the following |
| 2. they    | 4. were | 6. next        |                  |

9. The clerk said to them, "You can leave your key upstairs."

The clerk told them that .. key upstairs.

- |          |         |          |         |           |
|----------|---------|----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. leave | 3. they | 5. could | 7. you  | 9. there  |
| 2. we    | 4. left | 6. can   | 8. your | 10. their |

10. Tom said to his mother, "I have already had breakfast, so I am not hungry."

Tom told his mother that .. .

- |        |            |         |                  |            |
|--------|------------|---------|------------------|------------|
| 1. had | 3. already | 5. been | 7. she           | 9. not     |
| 2. I   | 4. he      | 6. was  | 8. breakfast, so | 10. hungry |

## Unit 13.4

Грамматика: *Reported Speech. Special Questions*

### Упражнение № 1

Передайте вопрос в косвенной речи, используя следующие вводные предложения:

***I wondered***

***I wanted to know***

***I asked***

1. What are you doing?

**I wanted to know .. .**

- |         |         |          |
|---------|---------|----------|
| 1. if   | 3. were | 5. doing |
| 2. what | 4. are  | 6. you   |

**2. What countries has he visited?**

- |         |        |          |              |
|---------|--------|----------|--------------|
| 1. what | 3. he  | 5. visit | 7. countries |
| 2. if   | 4. has | 6. had   | 8. visited   |

**I asked ...****3. What did the teacher tell you?**

- |                |         |         |         |
|----------------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1. the teacher | 3. told | 5. tell | 7. what |
| 2. if          | 4. did  | 6. had  | 8. you  |

**I wondered ...****4. What time will the concert begin?**

- |                |          |          |         |
|----------------|----------|----------|---------|
| 1. the concert | 3. begin | 5. would | 7. will |
| 2. what        | 4. began | 6. time  |         |

**I wanted to know ...****5. Where can I buy this book?**

- |          |          |        |           |          |
|----------|----------|--------|-----------|----------|
| 1. book  | 3. could | 5. can | 7. buy    | 9. that  |
| 2. where | 4. did   | 6. I   | 8. bought | 10. this |

**I asked ...****6. What language is he going to learn next year?**

- |         |             |             |              |          |
|---------|-------------|-------------|--------------|----------|
| 1. was  | 3. he       | 5. learn    | 7. going     | 9. is    |
| 2. what | 4. to learn | 6. language | 8. next year | 10. went |

**I wondered ...****7. How much have you been able to find out?**

- |             |         |        |                |        |
|-------------|---------|--------|----------------|--------|
| 1. how much | 3. had  | 5. was | 7. been        | 9. has |
| 2. if       | 4. able | 6. she | 8. to find out |        |

**I asked ...****8. How many bedrooms are there in their new house?**

- |             |        |                       |             |
|-------------|--------|-----------------------|-------------|
| 1. there    | 3. are | 5. if                 | 7. were     |
| 2. how many | 4. was | 6. in their new house | 8. bedrooms |

**I wondered ...****9. How far is it from the centre of Moscow?**

- |            |        |                              |
|------------|--------|------------------------------|
| 1. how far | 3. was | 5. from the centre of Moscow |
| 2. is      | 4. if  | 6. it                        |

**I wanted to know ...****10. How many pages will you have translated by the evening?**

- |             |         |              |                   |               |
|-------------|---------|--------------|-------------------|---------------|
| 1. have     | 3. she  | 5. translate | 7. would          | 9. translated |
| 2. how many | 4. will | 6. pages     | 8. by the evening | 10. if        |

**I asked ...****Упражнение № 2**

Передайте специальные вопросы в косвенной речи, начиная каждое предложение со слов, приведенных ниже.

**1. Where is he going?**

- |          |          |
|----------|----------|
| 1. was   | 3. going |
| 2. where | 4. went  |

**He didn't tell anybody ...**

- |             |      |
|-------------|------|
| 5. he       | 7. I |
| 6. had been |      |

**2. Where has he gone?**

1. gone                    3. you  
2. he                        4. where

**Did you know .. ?**

5. had                      7. has  
6. went

**3. Where is he?**

1. was                      3. you  
2. where                    4. he

**Did you know .. ?**

5. had                      7. were  
6. been

**4. When is he leaving school?**

1. he                        3. you  
2. was                      4. when

**I wanted to know .. school.**

5. is                         7. had  
6. left                      8. leaving

**5. Where does he live?**

1. he                        3. where  
2. does                      4. lives

**Nobody knew .. .**

5. lived                    7. live  
6. did

**6. When will he come back?**

1. they                      3. come  
2. when                      4. will

**She asked them .. back.**

5. he                        7. came  
6. would

**7. Where did she buy this hat?**

1. she                      3. where                    5. had  
2. bought                    4. did                        6. that

**He wanted to know .. hat.**

7. he                        9. buying  
8. this

**8. How much did she pay for it?**

1. that                      3. how much                5. she  
2. had                        4. has                        6. paid

**I had no idea .. .**

7. it                         9. he  
8. pay                      10. for

**9. Where did I put the book?**

1. I                         3. where  
2. put                        4. have

**I forgot .. the book.**

5. had                      7. he  
6. you                      8. has

**10. Who has given you this nice kitten?**

1. had                      3. who                      5. you  
2. that                      4. her                        6. given

**She wondered .. nice kitten.**

7. gave                      9. has  
8. me

**Упражнение № 3**

Выберите вопросительное слово, которое должно вводить косвенный вопрос.

**1. I asked Nick ... he was going.**

1. why                      2. how                      3. where                      4. how many

**2. I wanted to know ... he was going to stay there.**

1. what                      2. that                      3. how much                      4. how long

**3. He wondered ... would see me.**

1. why    2. who    3. what    4. when    5. how

**4. They asked them ... time the train started.**

1. that    2. what    3. when    4. how

**5. Mary asked Tom ... he would do the next day.**

1. that    2. what    3. which    4. why    5. who

**6. I wanted to know ... kind of book Bob had brought.**

1. that    2. why    3. what    4. where    5. how

**7. Ada asked me ... I had seen such trees.**

1. what    2. when    3. where    4. how many    5. that

**8. Ann wondered ... I hadn't come the day before.**

1. why    2. what    3. how long    4. whose

**9. Mother asked me ... had brought that parcel.**

1. whom    2. whose    3. who    4. which

**10. Boris wanted to know ... he could get to the railway station.**

1. why    2. how    3. that    4. whose    5. where

**Unit 13.5***Грамматика:                      Reported Speech. General Questions***Упражнение № 1**

Передайте вопрос в косвенной речи, используя следующие вводные предложения:

***I wondered******I wanted to know******I asked*****1. Is Jane from England?**

1. Jane                      3. if                      5. England

2. from                      4. is                      6. was

**I wondered ...****2. Did she study at Oxford University?**

1. she                      3. did                      5. had                      7. study

2. at Oxford University    4. if                      6. studied

**I wanted to know ...****3. Do you have classes five days a week?**

1. do                      3. classes                      5. does                      7. had

2. if                      4. he                      6. five days a week                      8. has

**I asked ...**

**4. Have you seen Stonehenge?**

1. seen            3. have            5. Stonehenge  
2. had            4. if                6. she

**I wondered .. .**

7. has

**5. Did you learn History of England at school?**

1. learned        3. did                5. learn  
2. he              4. History of England    6. if

**I wanted to know .. .**

7. at school  
8. had

**6. Are you going to leave for Kiev?**

1. he                3. if                5. is  
2. going            4. has been        6. to leave for Kiev

**I asked .. .**

7. was

**7. Will she be coming soon?**

1. would            3. be                5. was  
2. she                4. will              6. coming

**I wondered .. .**

7. if  
8. soon

**8. Have the children been taken out for a walk?**

1. the children    3. if                5. were  
2. been            4. have            6. had

**I wanted to know .. .**

7. out for a walk  
8. taken

**9. Are there any questions?**

1. any questions    2. if            3. were            4. there

**I asked .. .**

5. are

**10. Do I have to tell the truth?**

1. I                    3. to tell            5. you  
2. the truth            4. have            6. had

**I wondered .. .**

7. if

**Упражнение № 2**

Восстановите прямую речь.

**1. I asked if they had taken the sick man to hospital.****I said to them, ".. ?"**

1. you                3. They            5. If                7. taken            9. hospital  
2. Had                4. Have            6. to                8. the sick man

**2. I asked my friend if he had a headache.****I said to my friend, ".. ?"**

1. you                3. had                5. Do                7. If                9. he  
2. a headache        4. have                6. Did                8. Does

**3. I wanted to know if he had fallen ill.****I said to him, ".. ?"**

1. Did                3. he                5. you                7. ill  
2. fell                4. If                6. fall                8. Had

**4. I wondered if he had taken his temperature.**

I said to him, ".. ?"

- |         |        |                |          |          |
|---------|--------|----------------|----------|----------|
| 1. take | 3. Did | 5. you         | 7. had   | 9. his   |
| 2. your | 4. If  | 6. temperature | 8. taken | 10. took |

**5. I asked if the doctor had given him some medicine.**

I said, ".. ?"

- |        |               |         |             |         |
|--------|---------------|---------|-------------|---------|
| 1. any | 3. If         | 5. give | 7. medicine | 9. gave |
| 2. Did | 4. the doctor | 6. you  | 8. some     | 10. him |

**6. I asked him if he was feeling better now.**

I said, ".. ?"

- |        |         |            |       |         |
|--------|---------|------------|-------|---------|
| 1. you | 3. Are  | 5. feeling | 7. If | 9. felt |
| 2. now | 4. Were | 6. better  | 8. he |         |

**7. I asked the man whether he had been to Samara.**

I said to the man, ".. ?"

- |        |         |           |        |          |
|--------|---------|-----------|--------|----------|
| 1. you | 3. If   | 5. Samara | 7. was | 9. been  |
| 2. to  | 4. Were | 6. he     | 8. had | 10. Have |

**8. I asked him if he was going in for sport.**

I said, ".. ?"

- |          |        |                 |         |
|----------|--------|-----------------|---------|
| 1. Are   | 3. Was | 5. he           | 7. went |
| 2. going | 4. you | 6. in for sport |         |

**9. We asked the girl if her father was still there.**

We said to the girl, ".. ?"

- |         |        |               |         |
|---------|--------|---------------|---------|
| 1. your | 3. her | 5. father     | 7. had  |
| 2. Was  | 4. Is  | 6. still here | 8. been |

**10. I asked the boy whether his father did that sort of work.**

I said to the boy, ".. ?"

- |           |            |                 |        |         |
|-----------|------------|-----------------|--------|---------|
| 1. father | 3. Does    | 5. your         | 7. do  | 9. that |
| 2. this   | 4. Whether | 6. sort of work | 8. Did | 10. Do  |

**Упражнение № 3**

Передайте следующие предложения в косвенной речи.

**1. Father said to Jane, "Will you show me your exercise-book?"**

Father asked Jane .. .

- |          |                  |         |           |        |
|----------|------------------|---------|-----------|--------|
| 1. him   | 3. to            | 5. show | 7. showed | 9. she |
| 2. would | 4. exercise-book | 6. her  | 8. if     |        |

2. "Are you playing here, boys?" said Kate.

Kate wondered .. .

- |             |            |          |         |           |
|-------------|------------|----------|---------|-----------|
| 1. the boys | 3. playing | 5. that  | 7. were | 9. played |
| 2. here     | 4. if      | 6. there | 8. you  | 10. are   |

3. "Do you make such a noise every morning, Tom?" asked Tom's mother.

Tom's mother asked .. .

- |         |        |                 |                  |        |
|---------|--------|-----------------|------------------|--------|
| 1. you  | 3. did | 5. to           | 7. every morning | 9. Tom |
| 2. make | 4. he  | 6. such a noise | 8. made          | 10. if |

4. Helen said to Pete, "Did you play chess with your father yesterday?"

Helen wondered .. .

- |                      |                     |                      |
|----------------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| 1. whether           | 5. with his father  | 9. the following day |
| 2. was playing chess | 6. played chess     | 10. weather          |
| 3. the day before    | 7. Pete             |                      |
| 4. had               | 8. with your father |                      |

5. Father said to Jane, "Did you help mother cook the soup?"

Father wanted to know .. .

- |          |           |         |                  |           |
|----------|-----------|---------|------------------|-----------|
| 1. had   | 3. helped | 5. help | 7. cook the soup | 9. mother |
| 2. would | 4. asked  | 6. Jane | 8. have          | 10. if    |

6. The teacher asked Mary, "Will your sister know two foreign languages?"

The teacher wondered .. .

- |                          |           |         |         |           |
|--------------------------|-----------|---------|---------|-----------|
| 1. Mary's                | 3. your   | 5. had  | 7. if   | 9. would  |
| 2. two foreign languages | 4. sister | 6. know | 8. knew | 10. known |

7. "Have you prepared your homework for today, children?" said the teacher.

The teacher wondered .. .

- |        |                 |                 |              |             |
|--------|-----------------|-----------------|--------------|-------------|
| 1. had | 3. your         | 5. for that day | 7. prepared  | 9. homework |
| 2. if  | 4. the children | 6. their        | 8. for today | 10. you     |

8. Tom said to his sister, "Did you see your friend here yesterday?"

Tom asked his sister .. .

- |               |        |                   |                |              |
|---------------|--------|-------------------|----------------|--------------|
| 1. had seen   | 3. saw | 5. the day before | 7. she         | 9. yesterday |
| 2. her friend | 4. if  | 6. there          | 8. your friend | 10. here     |

9. The teacher said to the pupils, "Are you going to open your books?"

The teacher asked the pupils .. .

- |                  |          |         |          |          |
|------------------|----------|---------|----------|----------|
| 1. going to open | 3. if    | 5. was  | 7. you   | 9. your  |
| 2. are           | 4. books | 6. they | 8. their | 10. were |

---

**10. Mother asked me, "Will you go to the cinema tomorrow."**

**Mother wanted to know ...**

- |       |                 |           |                  |           |
|-------|-----------------|-----------|------------------|-----------|
| 1. I  | 3. tomorrow     | 5. you    | 7. to the cinema | 9. went   |
| 2. go | 4. the next day | 6. should | 8. if            | 10. would |





# ***KEYS TO EXERCISES***



## CLIMATE AND WEATHER

### Unit 9.1

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 2-6-3-4      3. 2-1-3      5. 2-6-3-4      7. 6-1-4-2  
2. 4-6-2      4. 6-7-8-2      6. 1-3-8-4      8. 4-7-1-5

#### Упражнение № 2

1. 2-6-8-1-3-7-5      6. 7-4-1-5-8-6-3  
2. 2-8-1-4-3-5-6      7. 6-1-5-2-7-4-3  
3. 1-5-3-7-4-6-8      8. 2-1-5-6-4-8-7  
4. 1-8-5-4-6-3-7      9. 8-7-1-4-5-3-2  
5. 7-4-5-8-2-1-3      10. 3-6-1-8-4-7-2

#### Упражнение № 3

1. 4-1-6      3. 6-9-5      5. 2-8-1      7. 3-8-10  
2. 5-3-10      4. 10-5-9      6. 4-6-5      8. 10-2-4

#### Упражнение № 4

1. 3, 1-7-2-6      4. 3      7. 3, 1  
2. 2-6-4-1-5, 7-6      5. 3-6-1-7      8. 2, 1-3-4  
3. 3-5-1-4      6. 2

#### Упражнение № 5

1. 3, 6      4. 3, 4-5-7-2      7. 2-5-1-3      10. 2  
2. 2-6-1      5. 3-1-6-2      8. 1-3-6  
3. 1, 2      6. 1, 5      9. 3, 6

### Unit 9.2

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 3-5-2-4-1      5. 3-1-2-4      9. 2-5-4-1-3  
2. 3-1-2-4      6. 2-5-1-3-4      10. 2-3-1-4  
3. 3-1-4-2-5      7. 2-3-1-4  
4. 1-4-5-3-2      8. 5-3-2-4-1

#### Упражнение № 2

1. 3-7-1-8-4      2. 1-4-2-6-5, 1-4-2-6

3. 2 - 4 - 7 - 9 - 1 - 6

5. 3 - 7 - 4 - 1 - 10 - 8

4. 1 - 4 - 7 - 2 - 8

6. 3 - 6 - 1 - 7 - 2

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2, 1, 3 - 4 - 5

3. 2

5. 4

7. 1

2. 2 - 4 - 1

4. 2 - 4 - 1

6. 2 - 5 - 1

8. 3, 4 - 2

**Unit 9.3****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2 - 4

4. 2 - 1 - 4 - 1 - 1

7. 2 - 5 - 4 - 6

2. 1, 3

5. 7 - 5

3. 4, 3, 2

6. 2 - 1

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2

5. 1

9. 2

13. 3

2. 3, 1

6. 3, 1, 2

10. 2

14. 2

3. 2, 1

7. 2, 3, 1

11. 1, 2

15. 2, 1

4. 1, 3

8. 3

12. 1, 3, 4

16. 2, 1

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 3 - 1, 3 - 3

3. 2

5. 9 - 7 - 5 - 6

7. 8 - 5 - 6

2. 3 - 1 - 4 - 5

4. 3, 4

6. 1

8. 4, 3

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 2

3. 3

5. 6 - 8 - 7

7. 3

2. 2

4. 2 - 3

6. 7 - 1 - 3 - 6

8. 4

**Unit 9.4****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2 - 1 - 4 - 5 - 3

3. 3 - 1 - 2 - 4

5. 5 - 1 - 3 - 4 - 2

7. 3 - 1 - 4 - 2

2. 4 - 1 - 3 - 2

4. 2 - 4 - 1 - 3

6. 2 - 3 - 1 - 4

8. 1 - 4 - 3 - 2

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 3 - 1 - 7 - 6 - 8 - 2

3. 4 - 6 - 1 - 8 - 2 - 9

2. 5 - 10 - 3 - 1 - 7 - 4 - 2

4. 1 - 7 - 3 - 6 - 4 - 9

5. 3 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 4 - 6 - 2

7. 4 - 7 - 1 - 10 - 6 - 5 - 9

6. 8 - 2 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 10

8. 5 - 8 - 1 - 10 - 2 - 7

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 3 - 1 - 6

4. 2 - 4 - 9 - 7

7. 4 - 3

10. 2 - 2

2. 3 - 7 - 1

5. 3

8. 3 - 1

11. 3

3. 3 - 6

6. 3 - 7 - 1, 2

9. 3 - 6

12. 6 - 1, 5 - 2 - 1, 3

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 1 - 4

3. 1 - 4

5. 1 - 4

7. 1 - 4

9. 2 - 4 - 2 - 4

2. 2 - 4

4. 1 - 4

6. 2 - 4

8. 1 - 4

10. 4 - 5

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 8 - 1 - 3 - 6 - 9 - 2 - 7

6. 4 - 1 - 6 - 8 - 3 - 5

2. 2 - 6 - 3 - 8 - 7 - 1

7. 1 - 8 - 6 - 2 - 4 - 7

3. 8 - 1 - 4 - 2 - 7 - 5

8. 8 - 5 - 1 - 10 - 6 - 3 - 7

4. 1 - 8 - 4 - 6 - 2 - 9

9. 1 - 5 - 6 - 2 - 9 - 7 - 3

5. 2 - 1 - 9 - 6 - 4 - 7

10. 4 - 6 - 3 - 1 - 8 - 5

**Упражнение № 6**

1. 3 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 7 - 5,

6. 2 - 8 - 6 - 1 - 4

3 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 3 - 5

7. 2 - 7 - 1 - 3 - 2,

2. 3 - 6 - 1 - 8 - 7

2 - 7 - 1 - 3 - 2 - 6

3. 1 - 3 - 6 - 9 - 2 - 4

8. 3 - 7 - 9 - 5 - 1 - 6 - 10

4. 2 - 1 - 9 - 7 - 3 - 8

9. 1 - 7 - 4 - 6 - 10 - 5

5. 1 - 8 - 4 - 2 - 7

10. 4 - 7 - 2 - 1 - 9 - 6

**Упражнение № 7**

1. 3

3. 2

5. 1

7. 5

2. 4

4. 6

6. 3, 6

8. 6

**Unit 9.5****Упражнение № 1**

1. 1

3. 2

5. 1

2. 2

4. 1

6. 2

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2

3. 2

5. 2

7. 1

9. 2

11. 1

2. 1

4. 1

6. 2

8. 2

10. 1

12. 2

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2 - 3	3. 1 - 3	5. 1 - 4	7. 2 - 4	9. 2 - 4
2. 1 - 4	4. 1 - 3	6. 2 - 3	8. 2 - 3	10. 1 - 3

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 2	3. 2	5. 1	7. 1	9. 2
2. 1	4. 2	6. 2	8. 2	10. 1

**Unit 9.6****Упражнение № 1**

1. 1 - 4 - 2	3. 4 - 1	5. 1 - 6, 4 - 6	7. 3 - 4
2. 2 - 7 - 4	4. 4 - 3	6. 7 - 1 - 3	8. 3 - 6

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 3	5. 3 - 4 - 7	9. 4 - 1 - 6
2. 1 - 4 - 5	6. 2	10. 3 - 9 - 7 - 5
3. 2 - 7	7. 4	
4. 3, 1	8. 1 - 5	

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 1	4. 2	7. 3
2. 2	5. 2	8. 1
3. 1	6. 4	9. 4

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 2 - 4, 1 - 4	3. 6	5. 7 - 5	7. 6
2. 5 - 4, 3 - 4	4. 3 - 4, 8 - 4	6. 5 - 6	8. 2 - 6

**Unit 9.7****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	3. 3 - 4	5. 6	7. 3 - 4	9. 6 - 1
2. 7 - 3	4. 1 - 3 - 6	6. 6	8. 1 - 6	10. 6 - 3

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 1 - 2	3. 5	5. 3 - 3	7. 1	9. 3 - 7
2. 3 - 3	4. 5	6. 6 - 8	8. 3 - 3 - 4	10. 5 - 8

<b>11. 6</b>	<b>13. 4</b>	<b>15. 3</b>	<b>17. 1</b>	<b>19. 10</b>
<b>12. 5</b>	<b>14. 6</b>	<b>16. 2</b>	<b>18. 9</b>	<b>20. 1 - 2 - 5</b>

**Упражнение № 3**

<b>1. 3</b>	<b>4. 2, 1</b>	<b>7. 1</b>	<b>10. 4</b>	<b>13. 4</b>
<b>2. 4, 1</b>	<b>5. 1</b>	<b>8. 2 - 4</b>	<b>11. 4</b>	<b>14. 5 - 3</b>
<b>3. 3 - 1 - 5 - 2</b>	<b>6. 3</b>	<b>9. 1</b>	<b>12. 2</b>	

**Упражнение № 4**

<b>1. 3, 1</b>	<b>3. 1, 2</b>	<b>5. 1</b>
<b>2. 3, 2</b>	<b>4. 3</b>	<b>6. 2, 3</b>

**Упражнение № 5**

<b>1. 1</b>	<b>3. 3</b>	<b>5. 2</b>
<b>2. 2</b>	<b>4. 1</b>	<b>6. 2</b>

**GOING OUT IN THE EVENING**

**Unit 10.1**

**Упражнение № 1**

<b>1. 3 - 1</b>	<b>3. 3 - 6</b>	<b>5. 2 - 2</b>	<b>7. 7 - 3</b>
<b>2. 7 - 3</b>	<b>4. 7 - 1</b>	<b>6. 1 - 8</b>	<b>8. 4 - 2 - 6</b>

**Упражнение № 2**

<b>1. 3 - 8</b>	<b>3. 3 - 5</b>	<b>5. 3 - 7</b>	<b>7. 3 - 5</b>	<b>9. 4 - 6</b>
<b>2. 1 - 4</b>	<b>4. 3 - 6</b>	<b>6. 3 - 7</b>	<b>8. 1 - 8</b>	<b>10. 2 - 7</b>

**Упражнение № 3**

<b>1. 3, 5, 6</b>	<b>4. 1, 3</b>	<b>7. 3, 5</b>	<b>10. 5, 6</b>
<b>2. 4, 5, 6</b>	<b>5. 1</b>	<b>8. 2</b>	<b>11. 4, 6</b>
<b>3. 3, 5, 6</b>	<b>6. 4, 5, 6</b>	<b>9. 1</b>	<b>12. 1, 3</b>

**Упражнение № 4**

<b>1. 5 - 7 - 1 - 3 - 9</b>	<b>5. 3 - 5 - 6 - 2 - 7 - 1</b>
<b>2. 2 - 7 - 10 - 8 - 6</b>	<b>6. 3 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 8</b>
<b>3. 2 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 8</b>	<b>7. 4 - 1 - 7 - 9 - 2</b>
<b>4. 7 - 4 - 5 - 1 - 6</b>	<b>8. 2 - 1 - 7 - 6 - 4</b>

## Unit 10.2

## Упражнение № 1

1. 1-6-9-5    3. 3-7-10-1    5. 1-7-5    7. 5-6-1    9. 9-1-5  
 2. 7-2    4. 7-1    6. 3-8-6    8. 3-8-5    10. 5-7-10

## Упражнение № 2

1. 6-2-4-8-1-5    7. 6-3-1-5-9-7  
 2. 2-7-10-4-1    8. 2-1-7-4-9  
 3. 3-8-6-5-7    9. 2-1-8-6-5  
 4. 9-1-4-6-7-5    10. 4-7-2-1-9  
 5. 1-7-3-6-4-9    11. 8-1-3-7-6  
 6. 4-1-3-5-2

## Упражнение № 3

1. 3-6-2-5-9    3. 9-3-1-6-10    5. 1-4-6-8-5-9  
 2. 3-1-9-5-6    4. 1-6-4-8-2    6. 2-8-6-4-10

## Unit 10.3

## Упражнение № 1

1. 1-2    3. 2-1    5. 1-2    7. 2-1  
 2. 2-1    4. 2-1    6. 2-1

## Упражнение № 2

1. 1-3-5    3. 4-5-1-2    5. 3-1-2    7. 1-3-2  
 2. 1-2-4-5    4. 4-1-2    6. 3-5-1-2    8. 1-4-5-2

## Упражнение № 3

1. 2-5    3. 2-7    5. 3-7    7. 2-4    9. 2-7  
 2. 3-7-8    4. 2-5    6. 6-2    8. 2-5-7    10. 2-8

## Unit 10.4

## Упражнение № 1

1. 3-7    4. 6-1    7. 1-4    10. 1-6  
 2. 3-4    5. 3-6    8. 1-4-8-6-5  
 3. 2-4    6. 2-6    9. 1-4-6-9

**Упражнение № 2**

- |              |                  |                   |                   |
|--------------|------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| 1. 1 - 5 - 7 | 5. 3 - 1 - 8 - 2 | 9. 3 - 1          | 13. 4 - 1 - 6 - 2 |
| 2. 4 - 6 - 9 | 6. 3             | 10. 3 - 1 - 5 - 6 | 14. 3 - 1         |
| 3. 2 - 3     | 7. 2 - 4 - 6 - 8 | 11. 3 - 5         | 15. 3 - 7 - 6     |
| 4. 2 - 4 - 5 | 8. 1 - 8         | 12. 3 - 4 - 5     | 16. 4 - 6 - 2     |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |              |              |          |          |
|--------------|--------------|----------|----------|
| 1. 1 - 4     | 3. 1 - 4     | 5. 1 - 6 | 7. 1 - 4 |
| 2. 1 - 1 - 5 | 4. 1 - 5 - 9 | 6. 1 - 6 |          |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |          |          |              |                 |           |
|----------|----------|--------------|-----------------|-----------|
| 1. 2 - 5 | 3. 2 - 5 | 5. 2 - 4 - 7 | 7. 1 - 5, 1 - 6 | 9. 1 - 6  |
| 2. 1 - 6 | 4. 2     | 6. 1 - 6     | 8. 2 - 4        | 10. 1 - 5 |

**Упражнение № 5**

- |                  |                      |               |
|------------------|----------------------|---------------|
| 1. 1 - 2 - 2     | 5. 1 - 4 - 1         | 9. 3 - 1      |
| 2. 1 - 4         | 6. 2 - 2 - 4 - 1 - 2 | 10. 1 - 1 - 3 |
| 3. 1 - 1 - 1 - 3 | 7. 3 - 1, 4 - 1      |               |
| 4. 1 - 1 - 2     | 8. 1 - 4             |               |

**Unit 10.5****Упражнение № 1**

- |              |                  |
|--------------|------------------|
| 1. 4 - 1 - 5 | 3. 2 - 1 - 5 - 3 |
| 2. 1 - 2 - 5 | 4. 3 - 4 - 1     |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |              |                  |              |              |
|--------------|------------------|--------------|--------------|
| 1. 3 - 1 - 5 | 3. 4 - 1 - 2 - 5 | 5. 3 - 2 - 5 | 7. 2 - 1 - 5 |
| 2. 4 - 1 - 3 | 4. 2 - 1 - 5     | 6. 1 - 5 - 4 | 8. 5 - 2 - 1 |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |          |          |          |
|----------|----------|----------|
| 1. 1 - 2 | 3. 2 - 1 | 5. 2 - 1 |
| 2. 2 - 1 | 4. 1 - 2 | 6. 2 - 1 |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |                      |                      |
|----------------------|----------------------|
| 1. 1 - 6 - 3 - 4     | 5. 3 - 4 - 6 - 2     |
| 2. 1 - 5 - 2 - 3 - 6 | 6. 3 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 2 |
| 3. 6 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 2 | 7. 1 - 6 - 3 - 2     |
| 4. 6 - 1 - 3 - 2     | 8. 1 - 5 - 4 - 6 - 2 |

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 2 - 7	3. 3 - 1 - 7 - 2	5. 1 - 7	7. 4
2. 4	4. 1 - 8	6. 3	8. 1 - 10

**Unit 10.6****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2 - 4	4. 3 - 1	7. 3 - 6 - 5 - 1	10. 2 - 6 - 1
2. 3 - 7	5. 1 - 4 - 2	8. 3 - 9	11. 2 - 9
3. 4 - 1 - 8	6. 2 - 1	9. 1 - 3 - 6 - 5	12. 1 - 5 - 3

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 1 - 2	3. 3 - 1	5. 1 - 2	7. 1 - 2	9. 1 - 2
2. 3 - 1	4. 2	6. 9	8. 6 - 10	10. 2 - 1

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2 - 8	4. 2 - 8	7. 1 - 8
2. 3 - 6 - 1 - 7	5. 3 - 9	8. 2 - 8
3. 4 - 1	6. 2 - 7	9. 3 - 7

**Unit 10.7****Упражнение № 1**

1. 3 - 7	3. 1 - 8, 1 - 9	5. 5 - 7	7. 4 - 7
2. 1 - 8	4. 2 - 7	6. 4 - 7	8. 4 - 7

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2 - 6	3. 2 - 9	5. 4 - 9	7. 4 - 7
2. 4 - 7	4. 3 - 7	6. 2 - 5	8. 2 - 8

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 4 - 7	5. 2 - 8	9. 2 - 8	13. 4 - 8
2. 5 - 8	6. 4 - 8	10. 4 - 5	14. 2 - 8
3. 2 - 7	7. 2 - 10	11. 2 - 7	15. 1 - 8
4. 1 - 7	8. 3 - 6	12. 1 - 7	16. 2 - 6

**GREAT BRITAIN. LONDON****Unit 11.1****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	3. 2	5. 2	7. 2
2. 1	4. 1	6. 1	8. 2

**Упражнение №2**

1. 1	3. 2	5. 2	7. 2
2. 2	4. 1	6. 1	8. 2

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2	3. 1	5. 3	7. 4	9. 3
2. 3	4. 2	6. 2	8. 2	10. 3

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 7 - 3 - 1 - 9 - 4	6. 6 - 3 - 1 - 7
2. 3 - 1 - 7 - 5 - 9 - 4	7. 2 - 5 - 7 - 4 - 1
3. 3 - 6 - 1 - 4	8. 2 - 6 - 4 - 8 - 3 - 1
4. 2 - 4 - 8 - 5	9. 5 - 2 - 7 - 4 - 8
5. 3 - 6 - 8 - 2 - 1	10. 2 - 5 - 4 - 7 - 1

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 5 - 2 - 4	6. 2 - 5 - 6 - 3
2. 2 - 4 - 3	7. 2 - 5 - 3 - 6
3. 6 - 1 - 3 - 7	8. 2 - 4 - 3
4. 1 - 3 - 5	9. 2 - 4 - 3
5. 5 - 1 - 3	10. 3 - 5 - 7 - 6

**Unit 11.2****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	3. 4	5. 1	7. 2	9. 4
2. 3	4. 2	6. 3	8. 3	10. 3

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 3-1-8-6-4

2. 2-8-6-4-1-9

3. 3-7-1-8-4-9

4. 4-7-6-2-5

5. 7-4-3-6-1-9-5

6. 2-6-8-4-1-9-3

7. 3-7-4-8-1-9

8. 7-1-4-6-2-8

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 8-2-4

2. 2-8-6

3. 7-3-1-5

4. 5-2-7

5. 6-2-4

6. 3-6-2

7. 6-2-8-4

8. 2-8-6

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 7-3-6-5-2

2. 4-3-7-9-1-8,  
4-5-9-1-8

3. 7-4-8-1-5

4. 4-2-8-6-1-7

5. 6-2-8-1-5

6. 3-1-8-6-5

7. 9-1-7-4-2-8

8. 3-7-4-1-5-6

9. 2-8-6-1-4-7

**Упражнение № 5**

1. 7-1-3-5-2

2. 2-6-1-5-3

3. 3-6-1-5-2

4. 1-3-5-6

5. 2-8-6-3-1

6. 3-6-8-2-7

7. 6-2-4-5-1

**Упражнение № 6**

1. 3-6-1-7

2. 8-2-6-4

3. 3-6-8-1-4-10

4. 3-6-8-1

5. 4-6-8-1-3-9

6. 2-9-7-4-1

7. 1-9-5-3

8. 4-5-1-7-2-8

9. 3-7-1-5

**Unit 11.3****Упражнение № 1**

1. 2

2. 2

3. 3

4. 1

5. 3

6. 1

7. 2

8. 3

**Упражнение № 2**

- |              |                  |                 |
|--------------|------------------|-----------------|
| 1. 7-5-2-4   | 5. 4-2-6-1-9-5   | 9. 4-3-6-1      |
| 2. 6-3-7-1   | 6. 2-7-4-8-5-9-6 | 10. 6-3-5-4-8-1 |
| 3. 3-1-8-5-7 | 7. 5-7-3-1-6-4   |                 |
| 4. 2-5-4-7-1 | 8. 2-7-5-3-6     |                 |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |                |              |
|----------------|--------------|
| 1. 3-1-5-4-2   | 5. 6-3-1-5-2 |
| 2. 8-6-1-7-2   | 6. 2-7-5-3-1 |
| 3. 2-5-3-1-6   | 7. 1-6-4-5-2 |
| 4. 5-3-1-6-4-7 |              |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |                |                           |
|----------------|---------------------------|
| 1. 7-3-1-8     | 6. 4-5-1-3-7, 4-5-3-8-1-7 |
| 2. 2-7-5-3-8   | 7. 3-1-6-4-5              |
| 3. 1-6-3-5-4   | 8. 2-1-5-7-4, 2-1-5-7     |
| 4. 3-9-6-2-8-5 | 9. 2-7-1-4                |
| 5. 1-7-3-5-8   |                           |

**Упражнение № 5**

- |      |      |      |       |
|------|------|------|-------|
| 1. 2 | 4. 3 | 7. 2 | 10. 1 |
| 2. 5 | 5. 1 | 8. 1 | 11. 5 |
| 3. 1 | 6. 2 | 9. 3 | 12. 4 |

**Unit 11.4****Упражнение № 1**

1. 7-1-3-6-8
2. 3-7-1-4-6
3. 6-8-2-4-7-5
4. 2-8-4-6-5-7-10
5. 3-7-1-8-4
6. 8-2-6-4-7-9-5
7. 7-3-6-9-4
8. 2-6-1-8-5-10-4

**Упражнение № 2**

- |                |                  |
|----------------|------------------|
| 1. 2-6-4-8-1   | 5. 3-6-4-1-8-7-5 |
| 2. 3-7-1-4-8-6 | 6. 3-7-1-6-5     |
| 3. 8-1-6-3-7-2 | 7. 7-1-3-6-4-5   |
| 4. 4-7-3-1-6-8 |                  |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |              |              |              |               |
|--------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. 8-1-3-6-7 | 4. 3-7-1-8-6 | 7. 1-8-2-4-6 | 10. 3-6-4-1-5 |
| 2. 2-7-1-8-4 | 5. 2-6-3-8   | 8. 3-5-6-4-8 |               |
| 3. 4-1-7-8-6 | 6. 3-1-8-6   | 9. 1-8-2-6   |               |

**Unit 11.5****Упражнение № 1**

- |                               |                               |                          |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. 6-2-1-10,<br>3-7-1-5-9     | 8-10-7-1-4-6                  | 5. 4-7-2-9,<br>1-7-2-8-5 |
| 2. 4-1-7-9-3,<br>6-5-7-9-10-2 | 6. 3-6-9-1-8,<br>2-5-9-1-10-4 |                          |
| 3. 4-2-1-3-10,<br>7-9-1-3-5-6 | 7. 5-2-6-4,<br>8-2-6-3-9      |                          |
| 4. 9-3-7-1-5,                 |                               |                          |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |      |      |      |      |
|------|------|------|------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 2 | 5. 2 | 7. 2 |
| 2. 1 | 4. 1 | 6. 1 | 8. 1 |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |              |              |              |
|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| 1. 2-7-1-4-6 | 4. 2-4-6-8-1 | 7. 2-6-5-7-4 |
| 2. 6-2-8     | 5. 6-1-8-4   | 8. 2-6-3-8   |
| 3. 2-6-3-8   | 6. 4-8-9-7-1 | 9. 2-6-8-1   |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |         |      |      |      |
|---------|------|------|------|
| 1. 3    | 3. 3 | 5. 3 | 7. 2 |
| 2. 2, 4 | 4. 1 | 6. 2 | 8. 1 |

**Упражнение № 5**

- |      |      |      |      |
|------|------|------|------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 4 | 5. 3 | 7. 2 |
| 2. 3 | 4. 2 | 6. 3 |      |

## Unit 11.6

**Упражнение № 1**

- |              |              |              |               |
|--------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. 1 - 4 - 6 | 4. 2 - 4 - 5 | 7. 1 - 4 - 5 | 10. 2 - 4 - 6 |
| 2. 3 - 4 - 5 | 5. 2 - 4 - 5 | 8. 1 - 4 - 6 |               |
| 3. 2 - 4 - 6 | 5. 3 - 4 - 6 | 9. 3 - 4 - 5 |               |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |              |              |              |               |
|--------------|--------------|--------------|---------------|
| 1. 2 - 4 - 6 | 4. 2 - 4 - 5 | 7. 3 - 4 - 5 | 10. 1 - 4 - 5 |
| 2. 1 - 4 - 6 | 5. 1 - 4 - 5 | 8. 2 - 4 - 6 |               |
| 3. 3 - 4 - 6 | 6. 1 - 4 - 6 | 9. 2 - 4 - 6 |               |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |                               |                                   |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1. 3 - 1 - 6 - 4 - 9          | 6. 2 - 7 - 6 - 3                  |
| 2. 3 - 9 - 8 - 1 - 6 - 4 - 10 | 7. 3 - 1 - 4 - 7                  |
| 3. 6 - 4 - 1 - 8 - 2 - 9      | 8. 9 - 2 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 5 - 7      |
| 4. 2 - 4 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 5      | 9. 2 - 8 - 6 - 3 - 10 - 1 - 4 - 7 |
| 5. 3 - 7 - 1 - 9 - 6          |                                   |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |                          |                          |                      |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|
| 1. 2 - 6 - 5 - 1 - 3     | 4. 3 - 6 - 1 - 8 - 4     | 7. 3 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 4 |
| 2. 2 - 9 - 7 - 4 - 8 - 1 | 5. 1 - 8 - 4 - 2 - 6     |                      |
| 3. 3 - 6 - 8 - 4 - 5 - 2 | 6. 3 - 6 - 8 - 1 - 4 - 9 |                      |

## Unit 11.7

**Упражнение № 1**

- |      |      |      |      |
|------|------|------|------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 3 | 5. 3 | 7. 3 |
| 2. 2 | 4. 3 | 6. 2 | 8. 3 |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |                              |                              |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. 2 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 8 - 3     | 6. 7 - 4 - 2 - 5             |
| 2. 1 - 7 - 4 - 6 - 3 - 9     | 7. 8 - 1 - 3 - 6 - 9 - 1 - 4 |
| 3. 3 - 6 - 8 - 5 - 1 - 9 - 2 | 8. 3 - 6 - 1 - 4 - 8         |
| 4. 3 - 6 - 9 - 8 - 10 - 7    | 9. 6 - 3 - 1 - 5             |
| 5. 3 - 9 - 7 - 4 - 6         | 10. 7 - 4 - 6 - 9 - 1        |

## Unit 11.8

**Упражнение № 1**

1. 2 - 1 - 1	3. 2 - 3 - 3 - 1	5. 2 - 1 - 3	7. 2 - 2 - 1
2. 1	4. 2 - 1 - 1	6. 2 - 2	8. 2

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 2	3. 1	5. 1 - 2	7. 2 - 1 - 3
2. 1 - 1 - 2 - 2	4. 1	6. 2	8. 2 - 1

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 2	3. 2	5. 2	7. 2 - 1
2. 2	4. 2	6. 2 - 1, 2 - 3	8. 1 - 2

## TRADITIONS AND CUSTOMS

## Unit 12.1

**Упражнение № 1**

1. 2	3. 4	5. 3	7. 3
2. 4	4. 3	6. 1	

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 8 - 4 - 1 - 6 - (3)	4. 1 - 6 - 4 - 5 - 3
2. 1 - 7 - 3 - 6 - 9 - 4 - 2, 1 - 7 - 3 - 6 - 2	5. 5 - 2 - 7 - 4 - 6
3. 6 - 5 - 8 - 2 - 4	6. 8 - 1 - 3 - 6 - 2 - 4 - 7
	7. 7 - 3 - 1 - 8 - 4

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 3	2. 2	3. 2	4. 3	5. 4	6. 1
------	------	------	------	------	------

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 3 - 5 - 1 - 4 - 6	4. 7 - 1 - 3 - 5 - 4
2. 5 - 3 - 1 - 4 - 6	5. 3 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 4
3. 6 - 5 - 2 - 4 - 1	6. 2 - 8 - 1 - 3 - 6 - 4

**Упражнение № 5**

- |                |              |
|----------------|--------------|
| 1. 2-6-4-1-8   | 4. 3-6-1-8-4 |
| 2. 2-8-4-1-6-5 | 5. 4-7-2-6-5 |
| 3. 3-6-4-8-1-5 | 6. 7-4-1-3-5 |

**Unit 12.2****Упражнение № 1**

1. 7-3-1-6-4
2. 3-1-7-4-6-5
3. 6-2-8-4-7-3
4. 1-3-8-6-4-10-7-5
5. 3-7-1-9-5-8-4-10
6. 3-7-1-4-8-6, 10-6-9-1-4-5
7. 4-7-1-9-5-2-5-3
8. 1-3-5-7-4-8
9. 2-6-9-4-8-5-1
10. 4-8-2-6-9-1-7-1-5

**Упражнение № 2**

- |                |                  |
|----------------|------------------|
| 1. 2-6-3-1-5   | 5. 3-5-1-6-2-4   |
| 2. 6-2-1-4-3   | 6. 3-5-2-4-6     |
| 3. 4-2-6-5-3-1 | 7. 6-2-8-1-7     |
| 4. 2-4-6-1-3   | 8. 9-3-7-1-5-4-8 |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |      |      |      |      |
|------|------|------|------|
| 1. 3 | 3. 2 | 5. 3 | 7. 4 |
| 2. 3 | 4. 3 | 6. 1 | 8. 2 |

**Упражнение № 4**

- |                |                |
|----------------|----------------|
| 1. 6-4-1-7-2-8 | 5. 3-2-5-7-1-4 |
| 2. 3-6-1-5-4   | 6. 6-1-3-5-7-4 |
| 3. 5-3-6-1-4-7 | 7. 3-6-1-5-4   |
| 4. 2-5-4-7-3   | 8. 3-6-1-7-8   |

**Упражнение №5**

- |                  |                  |
|------------------|------------------|
| 1. 5-3-1-7-4-6   | 4. 7-1-4-6       |
| 2. 4-5-2-7-3-6-1 | 5. 4-7-1-3-9-6-5 |
| 3. 7-4-1-6-8-2   | 6. 3-7-1-8-5-6-2 |

## Unit 12.3

## Упражнение № 1

- |      |      |      |
|------|------|------|
| 1. 2 | 3. 3 | 5. 2 |
| 2. 3 | 4. 1 | 6. 2 |

## Упражнение № 2

- |                  |                  |
|------------------|------------------|
| 1. 2 - 6         | 5. 6 - 3 - 1     |
| 2. 3 - 7 - 9 - 1 | 6. 3 - 7         |
| 3. 7 - 4 - 1     | 7. 1 - 8 - 4 - 7 |
| 4. 8 - 3 - 6 - 2 |                  |

## Упражнение № 3

- |      |      |      |      |
|------|------|------|------|
| 1. 3 | 3. 3 | 5. 2 | 7. 1 |
| 2. 2 | 4. 3 | 6. 2 |      |

## Упражнение № 4

- |                  |                  |                  |
|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| 1. 7 - 5 - 3 - 8 | 4. 7 - 4 - 1 - 8 | 7. 2 - 8 - 6 - 3 |
| 2. 4 - 8 - 2 - 6 | 5. 1 - 4 - 6     | 8. 8 - 3 - 1     |
| 3. 3 - 7 - 8 - 2 | 6. 1 - 8 - 6     | 9. 7 - 3 - 1 - 8 |

## Unit 12.4

## Упражнение № 1

- |              |               |                |                   |
|--------------|---------------|----------------|-------------------|
| 1. 1 - 5 - 7 | 6. 3 - 6 - 8  | 9. 1 - 6 - 8   | 13. 1 - 6 - 5 - 7 |
| 2. 1 - 4 - 8 | 7. 2 - 4 - 7, | 10. 2 - 6 - 8, | 14. 1 - 4 - 7,    |
| 3. 3 - 4 - 8 | 2 - 6 - 7     | 2 - 4 - 7      | 3 - 4 - 7         |
| 4. 3 - 6 - 7 | 8. 2 - 4 - 7, | 11. 2 - 5 - 8  | 15. 3 - 6 - 7     |
| 5. 1 - 5 - 8 | 2 - 6 - 8     | 12. 3 - 4 - 7  | 16. 2 - 4 - 8     |

## Упражнение № 2

- |               |               |               |
|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1. 1 - 6 - 7  | 6. 3 - 4 - 8  | 10. 2 - 5 - 7 |
| 2. 1 - 5 - 8  | 7. 1 - 4 - 7, | 11. 2 - 6 - 7 |
| 3. 2 - 4 - 7, | 2 - 4 - 8     | 12. 3 - 6 - 7 |
| 2 - 6 - 8     | 8. 1 - 4 - 7, | 13. 1 - 5 - 7 |
| 4. 1 - 6 - 8  | 3 - 6 - 8     | 14. 2 - 4 - 8 |
| 5. 3 - 5 - 7  | 9. 1 - 4 - 8  |               |

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 3 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 9 - 6 - 2

2. 3 - 9 - 1 - 6 - 5 - 10

3. 2 - 6 - 8 - 4

4. 3 - 8 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 5

5. 7 - 3 - 9 - 6 - 4 - 10 - 1 - 5

6. 8 - 3 - 6 - 2 - 9 - 1

7. 4 - 8 - 2 - 5 - 6 - 3 - 7

8. 3 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 6

9. 3 - 7 - 1 - 8 - 4

10. 6 - 2 - 8 - 1 - 5 - 9

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 2 - 8 - 4 - 6

2. 8 - 6 - 2 - 7

3. 6 - 2 - 8 - 4

4. 1 - 8 - 6

5. 6 - 2 - 8 - 4

6. 4 - 8 - 1 - 7

7. 1 - 7 - 4 - 9

8. 4 - 8 - 2 - 6 - 3

9. 4 - 8 - 2

**Unit 12.5****Упражнение № 1**

1. 3

3. 1

5. 1

7. 3

9. 2

2. 2

4. 3

6. 2

8. 4

10. 3

**Упражнение № 2**

1. 7 - 3

2. 3 - 6

3. 3 - 5 - 1 - 4

4. 1 - 8

5. 2 - 8 - 6

6. 7 - 3

7. 3 - 7 - 4

8. 2 - 4

9. 6 - 3 - 7

10. 8 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 4

**Упражнение № 3**

1. 3 - 6 - 8 - 1 - 4

2. 7 - 4 - 2 - 8 - 6

3. 3 - 8 - 6 - 4 - 1 - 7

4. 7 - 3 - 1 - 9 - 5 - 6

5. 8 - 2 - 5 - 6 - 3 - 10 - 7

6. 3 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 9 - 8

7. 8 - 1 - 4 - 6 - 3

8. 3 - 6 - 4 - 8 - 1 - 10

9. 3 - 7 - 1 - 5 - 9 - 2

**Упражнение № 4**

1. 3 - 7 - 1 - 8 - 6

2. 3 - 6 - 4 - 5 - 1 - 7

3. 3 - 7 - 1 - 8

4. 6 - 2 - 8 - 4 - 1

5. 5 - 3 - 7 - 1 - 4 - 8

6. 6 - 8 - 2 - 4 - 1 - 7

**Unit 12.6****Упражнение № 1**

1. 1 - 2 - 2 - 2

2. 1 - 2 - 3

3. 1 - 2 - 1

4. 2

5. 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1

6. 3 - 2 - 3

7. 2 - 3

## HISTORY OF ENGLAND

### Unit 13.1

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 2 - 1	5. 3 - 1	9. 1 - 4,	12. 2 - 1
2. 3 - 1	6. 3 - 1	1 - 5 - 5	13. 2 - 4
3. 1 - 3	7. 2 - 3	10. 1 - 3	14. 3 - 1
4. 2 - 3	8. 3 - 2	11. 2 - 1	15. 2 - 4

#### Упражнение № 2

1. 2 - 3	3. 2 - 1	5. 1 - 3	7. 3 - 2
2. 1 - 3	4. 1 - 3	6. 4 - 1	

#### Упражнение № 3

1. 2 - 1	3. 7 - 1 - 2	5. 5 - 4 - 1	7. 3 - 7
2. 1 - 3	4. 2 - 4 - 1	6. 6 - 4 - 1	8. 4 - 1 - 5

#### Упражнение № 4

1. 1 - 4	3. 2 - 4	5. 3 - 1	7. 3 - 1
2. 2 - 6	4. 1 - 4	6. 3 - 4	

### Unit 13.2

#### Упражнение № 1

1. 2 - 5 - 7 - 3	5. 6 - 2 - 7 - 1
2. 4 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 3 - 7	6. 6 - 2 - 8 - 1 - 3
3. 3 - 1 - 9 - 5	7. 7 - 3 - 1 - 4
4. 2 - 3 - 8 - 1	8. 6 - 2 - 1 - 7

#### Упражнение № 2

1. 2 - 6 - 3 - 7 - 4	5. 2 - 6 - 8 - 3 - 5 - 10 - 9 - 3 - 1
2. 6 - 2 - 8 - 1 - 5 - 9	6. 3 - 2 - 8 - 6 - 1 - 7
3. 1 - 3 - 6 - 8 - 5 - 2 - 9	7. 2 - 4 - 1 - 8 - 5 - 6 - 9
4. 3 - 8 - 2 - 6 - 2 - 1 - 9	8. 3 - 5 - 6 - 1 - 7 - 6 - 8

#### Упражнение № 3

1. 2 - 10 - 6 - 3 - 7 - 1	3. 7 - 9 - 4 - 1 - 3 - 8
2. 7 - 9 - 3 - 1 - 4 - 6	4. 1 - 8 - 2 - 5 - 9 - 3 - 10

5. 10-4-5-1-6-2-1-8

7. 10-8-2-5-4-9-5-7

6. 7-9-4-1-5-8

8. 10-6-3-1-5-9

## Unit 13.3

## Упражнение № 1

1. 3

3. 3

5. 4-3

7. 5

9. 1

2. 4

4. 4-1

6. 2

8. 1, 4-4

## Упражнение № 2

1. 1-3

4. 2-3

7. 2-3-5

2. 2-4

5. 2-1-4

8. 2-1

3. 1-3

6. 3-1-2

9. 2-4

## Упражнение № 3

1. 3-5

6. 3-1-7-5-10-3-6-2-9

2. 2-3-1-7-10-9

7. 3-5-1-7

3. 3-1-4-9-7

8. 2-4-1-7

4. 3-1-5-2

9. 3-5-1-10

5. 2-4-7-9-6

10. 4-1-3-1-8-4-6-9-10

## Unit 13.4

## Упражнение № 1

1. 2-6-3-5

5. 2-6-3-7-9-1

9. 1-6-3-5

2. 1-7-3-6-8

6. 2-6-3-1-7-4-8

10. 2-6-3-7-1-9-8

3. 7-1-6-3-8

7. 1-6-3-7-4-8

4. 2-6-1-5-3

8. 2-8-1-7-6

## Упражнение № 2

1. 2-5-1-3

5. 3-1-5

9. 3-1-5-2

2. 4-2-5-1

6. 2-5-6-3

10. 3-1-6-8-2

3. 2-4-1

7. 3-1-5-2-6

4. 4-1-2-8

8. 3-5-2-6-10-1

## Упражнение № 3

1. 3, 2

3. 2

5. 2

7. 3, 2

9. 3

2. 4

4. 2

6. 3

8. 1

10. 2

Unit 13.5

**Упражнение № 1**

- |                          |                          |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. 3 - 1 - 6 - 2 - 5     | 6. 3 - 1 - 7 - 2 - 6     |
| 2. 4 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 2     | 7. 7 - 2 - 1 - 3 - 6 - 8 |
| 3. 2 - 4 - 7 - 3 - 6     | 8. 3 - 1 - 6 - 2 - 8 - 7 |
| 4. 4 - 6 - 2 - 1 - 5     | 9. 2 - 4 - 3 - 1         |
| 5. 6 - 2 - 8 - 1 - 4 - 7 | 10. 7 - 1 - 6 - 3 - 2    |

**Упражнение № 2**

- |                          |                           |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|
| 1. 4 - 1 - 7 - 8 - 6 - 9 | 6. 3 - 1 - 5 - 6 - 2      |
| 2. 5 - 1 - 4 - 2         | 7. 10 - 1 - 9 - 2 - 5     |
| 3. 1 - 5 - 6 - 7         | 8. 1 - 4 - 2 - 6          |
| 4. 3 - 5 - 1 - 2 - 6     | 9. 4 - 1 - 5 - 6          |
| 5. 2 - 4 - 5 - 6 - 1 - 7 | 10. 3 - 5 - 1 - 7 - 2 - 6 |

**Упражнение № 3**

- |                              |                              |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. 8 - 9 - 2 - 5 - 1 - 6 - 4 | 6. 7 - 1 - 4 - 9 - 6 - 2     |
| 2. 4 - 1 - 7 - 3 - 6         | 7. 2 - 4 - 1 - 7 - 6 - 9 - 5 |
| 3. 9 - 10 - 4 - 8 - 6 - 7    | 8. 4 - 7 - 1 - 2 - 6 - 5     |
| 4. 1 - 7 - 4 - 6 - 5 - 3     | 9. 3 - 6 - 10 - 1 - 8 - 4    |
| 5. 10 - 6 - 1 - 3 - 9 - 7    | 10. 8 - 1 - 6 - 2 - 7 - 4    |



## CONTENTS

<b>EXERCISES .....</b>	<b>3</b>
<b>Unit IX. Climate And Weather.....</b>	<b>4</b>
Unit 9.1. <i>can, could, to be able to</i> .....	4
Unit 9.2. <i>may, might, to be allowed to</i> .....	8
Unit 9.3. <i>can, could, may, might, to be able to</i> .....	11
Unit 9.4. <i>must, to have to, to be to</i> .....	15
Unit 9.5. <i>mustn't, needn't</i> .....	21
Unit 9.6. <i>can, may, must and their equivalents</i> .....	24
Unit 9.7. <i>can, may, must, should, ought to, need</i> .....	27
<b>Unit X. Going Out In The Evening.....</b>	<b>33</b>
Unit 10.1. <i>The Past Perfect Tense. Statements</i> .....	33
Unit 10.2. <i>The Past Perfect Tense (Continued)</i> .....	36
Unit 10.3. <i>Past Perfect vs Past Indefinite</i> .....	40
Unit 10.4. <i>Tenses in the Past</i> .....	43
Unit 10.5. <i>The Future Perfect Tense</i> .....	49
Unit 10.6. <i>The Perfect Tenses</i> .....	52
Unit 10.7. <i>Disjunctive Questions</i> .....	56
<b>Unit XI. Great Britain. London.....</b>	<b>60</b>
Unit 11.1. <i>Indefinite Tenses Passive</i> .....	60
Unit 11.2. <i>The Passive Voice (Interrogative and Negative Forms)</i> .....	63
Unit 11.3. <i>Indefinite Tenses Passive</i> .....	69
Unit 11.4. <i>Modal Verbs + Passive Infinitive</i> .....	73
Unit 11.5. <i>Indefinite Passive (Miscellanea)</i> .....	76
Unit 11.6. <i>The Passive Voice</i> .....	80
Unit 11.7. <i>Complex Object (after 'want')</i> .....	83
Unit 11.8. <i>The Article</i> .....	84
<b>Unit XII. Traditions And Customs.....</b>	<b>87</b>
Unit 12.1. <i>Continuous Tenses Passive</i> .....	87
Unit 12.2. <i>Perfect Tenses Passive</i> .....	91
Unit 12.3. <i>Indefinite, Continuous and Perfect Passive</i> .....	95
Unit 12.4. <i>Tenses in Passive</i> .....	99
Unit 12.5. <i>Tenses in Passive (Miscellanea)</i> .....	102
Unit 12.6. <i>The Article (Continued)</i> .....	106

---

<b>Unit XIII. History Of England.....</b>	<b>107</b>
Unit 13.1 <i>The Sequence of Tenses</i> .....	107
Unit 13.2 <i>Reported Speech. Imperative</i> .....	111
Unit 13.3 <i>Reported Speech. Statements</i> .....	114
Unit 13.4 <i>Reported Speech. Special Questions</i> .....	117
Unit 13.5 <i>Reported Speech. General Questions</i> .....	120
 <b>KEYS TO EXERCISES .....</b>	<b>125</b>
 <b>Unit IX. Climate And Weather.....</b>	<b>126</b>
 <b>Unit X. Going Out In The Evening.....</b>	<b>130</b>
 <b>Unit XI. Great Britain. London.....</b>	<b>134</b>
 <b>Unit XII. Traditions And Customs.....</b>	<b>139</b>
 <b>Unit XIII. History Of England.....</b>	<b>143</b>



Учебное издание

Трегубенко Надежда Викторовна  
Мазур Елена Антоновна  
Акулинич Светлана Гасановна

## ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES

### PART II

Сборник упражнений по грамматике английского языка

В авторской редакции

Подписано в печать 20.03.14. Формат 60×84/16. Бумага типографская.

Печать офсетная. Усл. печ. л. 8,60. Уч.-изд. л. 9,0.

Тираж 100 экз. Заказ

---

Издательство Владивостокского государственного  
университета экономики и сервиса  
690600, Владивосток, ул. Гоголя, 41  
Отпечатано в типографии ВГУЭС  
690600, Владивосток, ул. Державина, 57